

UMASS/AMHERST

2



312066 0005 5605 3



DATE DUE			
10/1/92		11	9177553

UNIV. OF MASSACHUSETTS/AMHERST
LIBRARY

F
74
G5
B183

NOTES AND ADDITIONS
TO THE
HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER.

SECOND SERIES.

By JOHN J. BABSON.

WITH AN APPENDIX CONTAINING INDEXES TO PARTS I AND II.

Salem Press Publishing and Printing Company,
The Salem Press.
1891.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS

TO THE

HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER.

SECOND SERIES.

BY JOHN J. BABSON.

WITH AN APPENDIX CONTAINING INDEXES TO PARTS I AND II.

Salem Press Publishing and Printing Company,

The Salem Press.

1891.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS TO THE HISTORY OF GLOUCESTER.

SECOND SERIES.

THE FIRST CHURCH.

REV. RICHARD BLYNMAN.

THE "yearly maintenance" of Rev. Richard Blynman, the first pastor of this church, was £40. The "History" notices his return to England and leaves him at Bristol in 1671. It appears by a letter from him to Rev. Increase Mather, at Boston (4 Mass. Hist. Coll., viii, 330), that he was living in 1678. In 1871 the name was still borne by a few residents of the city of Bristol.

REV. JOHN EMERSON.

The full date of birth of the children of Rev. John Emerson, not stated in the History, is here given: Ruth, Aug. 26, 1660; Martha, Nov. 28, 1662; Mary, March 7, 1665; Elizabeth, Aug. 25, 1667, died April 6, 1683; John, May 14, 1670; Dorothy, July 6, 1675; and Samuel, Nov. 20, 1678, who died Dec. 5, 1687. Of the son John, one regrets to learn that his conduct in the early part of his college career was not creditable; but he received his degree in 1689, and, for aught I know to the contrary, lived and died a respectable minister of the gospel (Sec. 4, Mass. Hist. Coll., viii, 663). The Essex County Records contain the following deposition, relating to John Emerson, jr., which I here insert, as an interesting item in the family history of the second minister of the town.

"The Deposition of Joseph Allen, Esq., of full age, testifieth and saith, that he being present with Mr. John Emerson and his father at Gloucester, Mr. Emerson, Jr., declared himself that he would go for England, and was upon his removal when ye neighbors heard of it was

very much troubled; insomuch that his father sent for him back again. When they were together the young man, among other discourse, told his father that he wanted wherewithal to live upon for a livelihood; whereupon his father gave him a parcell of land lying nigh ye meeting house in Glosster and bounded it to him and gave him a deed at ye same time, and further declared that as long as he did help him in ye work of ye ministry he would give him ten pounds a year out of his salary. William Sargent Sen., testifieth ye same above written and further we say not.

Joseph Allen.
William Sargent.

Sworn by both in Court at Ipswich, March 31, 1702."

The publication of the "Winthrop Papers" in 5 Mass. Hist. Coll., 1, 437, brings to light the following letter from Rev. John Emerson, never before published. Wayt Winthrop, to whom it was addressed, was Wait Still, son of John Winthrop, governor of Connecticut. He was of the council of Sir Edmund Andros, and after the overthrow of the government of that oppressor in 1689, in which he heartily joined, he was made commander of the militia.

These for the Honorable Wayt Winthrop, Esqr., in Boston.

GLOST. July 26, 1690.

HONOURED SIR,—May it please you to cast an aspect upon these few lines. They are to acquaint your honour with the sad and deplorable state & condition of our towne of Gloucester & also humbly to crave your helpe & succor in this our condition. Sir, the case that we have to spread before you is, that, whereas there is forty seaven of our souldiers under a presse, the case so stands with us that if they be not released I must needs tell you, & it is nothing but truth that I tell you, that we must all be forced to leave the towne, for we are not able to stay any longer after they are gone; but must of necessity be made a prey to the enemy. We shall not have men left to keepe up a watch, nor in any wise much lesse to withstand an enemy, which we are in every day & night in expectation to breake in upon us, by reason that we are a front towne upon the sea, & so good a harbor for shipping as I beleive there is not a better nor a bolder in all New England, by the report of the ablest seamen. Those that are under presse are above halfe of those that traine, as I am informed, &, besides, there will be nothing neare enough left to get in hay & harvest, so that we must of necessity be forced to kill our cattell, & our in great danger of being famished. Therefore my request to your selfe is that you will be pleased to release all these men that are under this last presse, there being already listed fueteen volunteers for Canada, besides seaven that are pressed to the Indian wares. Therefore if you please not to releive us in releasing of these men, we must of necessity, as abovesayed, & the inhabitants due resolve upon it, to leave the towne rather than to live in continuall hazzard & feare of their lives, & to be exposed to all other calamitys. So having given you a true account how the case

stands with us, I leave it to further consideration & discretion, hoping you will please to grant my request in giving your assistance, &, with my service to you presented humbly take leave & remaine, Sir, Your affectionate kinsman & servant,

JOHN EMERSON.

Sir, I have often thought it a matter of great concernment, & for not only our safety but also the safety & good of the country, that there might be some battery or other defence here fortified with some great guns, for the ablest seamen doe all concur that if this place be taken they will with ease stopp or take all shippes that either come in or goe out.

This letter is dated fourteen days before the departure from Boston of the fleet engaged in the unfortunate expedition under Sir William Phips against Canada in 1690; and the "presse" from which Mr. Emerson so earnestly pleads for release, was, without doubt, for soldiers for that expedition. Let us see how completely facts justify the worthy pastor's intercession for his flock. In 1638 the town voted that every household-er, and young man upwards of twenty-one years of age, that was born in town, and county, should have six acres of land. According to the record, every man who is known to have been then an inhabitant excepting two who were very poor, and one or two others who had just moved into town, received a grant of land. The number, excluding the minister and his son, appears to have been just one hundred, of whom, in 1690, several were dead. We may therefore make a liberal allowance for young men under twenty-one capable of bearing arms, and for sojourners and others whose names had not yet got into the records, and still come to the conclusion that there could not have been in the town, in 1690, as many as ninety men fit for military duty. Moreover, the History shows (p. 214) that the number of persons assessed for a poll-tax in 1693 was only seventy-eight. I know not that information can anywhere be obtained concerning the number of Gloucester men that actually joined this ill-fated expedition to Canada, but that it included a very large proportion of the young and able-bodied men of the town there can be no doubt.

REV. JOHN WHITE.

No records of this church previous to the ministry of Mr. White are now in existence, but it seems that he must have possessed such, for he begins his record of baptisms with those "baptised before 1703." His first entry in the records is here given:—"The Reverend Mr. John Emerson after more than forty years spent in the ministry in this town of Gloucester left this life for a better Dec. 2, 1700 being about the 75 year of his age. And after about ten years spent in trouble from the

different apprehensions concerning a minister unworthy me, John White (who am less than the least of all that in a probationary way preached here), was pitched upon and chosen by church and Town to be their spiritual pastor and guide, which solemn charge I had given me the 21st of April 1703 By the reverened Mr. Gerrish, pastor of the church at Wenham and the Rev. Mr. Wise gave the Right Hand of Fellowship."

The following were the male members of the church residing in town in 1703 :

Joseph Haskell, Deacon, James Parsons, Deacon, William Parsons, sen., James Davis, sen., William Haskell, sen., Benjamin Haskell, Timothy Day, Joseph Allen, James Sayward, Jeffrey Parsons, John Hadley, Nathaniel Coit, Humphrey Woodbury, Anthony Day, John Bray, John Parsons, James Davis, jun., Thomas Day, sen., Samuel Day, Morris Smith, Nathaniel Parsons.

Besides the above the following five male members were out of town : Mr. John Emerson, Thomas Millet, Samuel Allen, Jacob Davis, Samuel Webber.

Mr. White's daughter Mary, wife of Deacon David Allen, died August 29, 1765.

From the catalogue of the library of this "zealous, faithful and excellent divine," consisting of about fifty different works, I select the following of the value of four shillings and upwards : — Henry's Exposition, 5 vols., £6 6s 8d ; Heylin's Cosmography, £1 ; Burkett on the New Testament, £1 5s 0d ; Hildersham's Lectures, 14s ; Bishop Babington on the five books of Moses, 10s 4d ; Perkins' Works, 18s ; Willard's Body of Divinity, 15s ; Kendall on the Doctrine of the Reformed Churches, 4s ; Hooker's Ecclesiastical Polity, 4s ; Hildersham's 108 Lectures, 12s ; Cambridge Concordance, 5s 6d ; Virgil in Usus Delphini, 4s ; Cole's Dictionary, 6s. All the rest of his books did not amount in value to the list here given. The first one mentioned is, of course, the celebrated Exposition of the Old and New Testaments by Matthew Henry, an English divine. It is called a work of a practical and devotional rather than of a critical kind.

In the History, p. 231, it is stated that the town was presented at a Quarterly-Session Court in Salem for neglect to provide a school according to law. It seems that in 1711 it was again faulty in this particular and had again been complained of at Court. On the last occasion the minister intercedes for his people, in the letter here given. The "Commodious School house" mentioned in it is that described in the History

p. 233, which cost twenty-four pounds fifteen shillings. "The present Expedition" to which he alludes is the unfortunate attempt against Canada.

Glouster, June 25, 1711.

May it please your Honours,

At this time I think it my duty to Intercede for our delinquent town. I have stired up the Town some years past to set up & maintain a publick School as the Law directs. They have complied and have built a Commodious School house & for several years past have had a Grammar School Master. And to my certain knowledge the Reason why we are now destitute is not for want of caring for & seeking after one, but rather because at this juncture there is none to be had. The Selectmen desired me when I went to the Association Meeting to enquire after a suitable person but none could be found, & again when I went to Election, & there I enquired to no effect. Moreover Capt. Allen one of our Selectmen took a Journey to Cambridge & applied himself to the President for direction & Assistance in this Matter. And the President told him that there was none at leisure till after Commencement, but Mr. President promised to supply our want then. Capt. Allen went down to Boston & enquired of Mr. Wadsworth but after all this care & Travail we happen at this Crisis to be destitute. Now may it please your Honours seeing that the Town has a due regard to learning and the Good Laws of the Province for in March last the Town Voated that they would have a Grammar School Master for this present year & have taken care for his support, I would humbly pray that your Honours would not rigourously exact upon us according to the Letter of the Law, & I dare promise that your Honours' Indulgence shall not be abused unto a negligence in this Matter. I will humbly offer some things to prevail with your Honours. The present Expedition is a Heavy burden to us as well as to other Towns, for many that go not themselves contribute for the encouragement of such as serve, as also the Enemy make fearful depredations upon our poor fishermen at Cape Sables. Now how discouraging it would be, all Circumstances considered, for the Town at this Time to be fined for a delinquency that cannot be prevented. I will leave to your Honours Consideration, Wishing your Honours may at this time & from time to time be directed unto a prudent & faithfull Application & Administration of the Good Laws we are under.

Your Honours Humble &
Obedient Servant,

JOHN WHITE.

For the Honorable Her Majestys Justices assembled in general Sessions of the Peace Att Salem.

REV. SAMUEL CHANDLER.¹

In 1752 Mr. Chandler bought a lot on Middle St. and erected on it a gambrel-roofed house, still standing, which he owned and occupied till his death. He married Anna Pecker of Haverhill, Sept. 12, 1738. Her son Samuel married Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Jonathan Parsons of Newburyport, probably in 1781, and died in 1787, leaving an only son, Samuel, born in 1782, who married Elizabeth Wyatt of Newport. He

¹ See p. 327 of History.

was a shipmaster and lived in Medford. He was lost at sea in 1827, leaving a daughter Elizabeth who married Isaac A. Hatch of Bangor, and died in 1857, aged thirty-two.

A sermon delivered by Mr. Chandler on Thanksgiving day, Nov. 29, 1759, was printed. His text was Isaiah ix: 6. — "His name shall be called Wonderful." A specimen of the style of this sermon is given in the following extract :

"Wonders are immersed in the deep. There is the ramble of Leviathan, the king over all the children of pride, who makes the sea boil like a pot. There dwelt the fish that arrested the fugitive prophet Jonah, confined him to a cabin until he was delivered up to justice. This is the habitation of cod fish, an unimpaired source of Treasure, a rich revenue, a wholesome repast, delicate diet; the reward of the dripping toils of the fishermen, who live in the spray and labor on the verge of the ocean. The Almighty monarch appoints the place of rendezvous for the scaly herds and finny tribes, parades them on the banks; and moved by his guidance they come volunteers to the hook and are drawn from their native element. His all-seeing eye penetrates the deep abyss. He saw the fish that swallowed the silver coin, sent Peter to the rock, and brought the willing subject to the hook, who resigned himself with his prize to be a tribute for his master. He feeds, leads and rules every inhabitant in the watery world."

Mr. Chandler kept a journal of which a few small annual volumes are preserved. Mingled with much that is unimportant, they contain many items that will be read with interest by all who take pleasure in getting an occasional glimpse of the life of past generations, as it exhibited itself on the spot on which we now dwell. From this journal I have been permitted to make some extracts which will be here presented in print; commencing with the first entry connecting Mr. Chandler with Gloucester.

Feb. 9, 1751. Dr. Parsons & Capt. Jacob Parsons came to desire me to go to Gloucester to preach there.

Feb. 11. The committee from Cape Ann called again.

Feb. 21. I set out for Gloucester; Lodged at Mr. Wibirds with Mr. Wear; sat out next day.

Feb. 22. and dined at Mr. Whipple's, Hampton; went over Almsbury ferry lodged at Mr. Jewetts at Rowley.

Feb. 23. I dined at Ipswich at Mr. Emerson Cogswell; I set out for Cape ann, mist my way after I got over the gt Bridge and went abt a mile out of my way; got down to the Harbour just before sunset; called at Capt. Jacob Parsons according to desire; by Guess the first store I called at to enquire at was his, went in drank a dram there of old mans harnes; he went with me to Mr. Whites where I Lodgle.

Feb. 24. I preached at Gloucester from Isai. lv. 1; afternoon from John v. 40; in the evening came in Deacon Stacy and one Mr. Chapman of Ipswich, a very talking old gentleman of near four score years, a Zealot he says he is abt 9 years old; drank tea at noon at Mr. Stevens; they *dine*.

Feb. 25. Mr. White and I walked up to Dea Allens, home to dinner, then we walk down to the Harbour. Went first to Mr. Gibbs (he at Boston) she (they say) was the most desirous of my coming. Mr. White sd to her there was no need of the caution he gave her. She sd she was not disappointed. She sd Mr. Sayward and others had spoken of me often at their House. I sd I did not apprehend I was under such disadvantages, if I had t'would have been a damp to me. We drank tea there and then went to Capt. Seargeants, drank a glass of wine and harne.

Feb. 26. Mr. White and I went to Dr. Plumers, dined there, kindly entertained; after Dinner Dea Allen and the Dr went with us into the woods. I heard a spring bird sing.

Feb. 27. Snow in the morning, cleared up; after dinner Mr. White and I went to Capt. Saunders and to Mr. Littlehales and to Deacon Warners and then to see Mrs. Denning, sick; I prayed there, then back to the Deacons family meeting. I prayed and read a him, of Mr. Rede. Rev. iii. 17.

Feb. 28. was church meeting; I went up the Hill while Mr. White went to meeting; went to the Apostolic see & to the Burying place; converse among the toombs; home and read Mr. Durham upon Isai l. iii.; received a letter from Mr. Rogers of Ipswich, requesting help for the Sect.

March 1. after dinner Mr. White and I went to the harbour to Mr. Wm. Stevens; he says he believes there is a good prospect if I tarry that the people will be united; he seems cordial, we went to Capt. Elery's, were very kindly entertained, drank tea there. Mr. Stevens read my papers of dismission in the evening. Dr. Parsons Dea Stacy and Mr. Woodward, a comtee of the chh chosen yesterday, came to my Lodging at Mr. Whites to treat with me and invited me to tarry with them three months; informed me that twas the mind of the church to proceed to settlement; I informed him of the situation of my affairs, the prospects of usefulness elsewhere, in the school and at Beriereh, and could not engage so long a time, but in the case I engaged to supply them 3 Sabbaths next to come, & then I must return to York and be absent one

Sabbath, and then I would return here and give them a further answer.

March 2. We went to the Harbour to be shaved; went into Nath'l. Allens, very kind; his wife was Mr. Gee's daughter; went to Mr. Wm. Stevens, none at home; went to Mr. Jaquish, Schoolmaster, and home.

March 3. Very cold day; I preached from 2 Cor. iii. 18., had great freedom and enlargement. Remarkable good attention; at noon we walked home; in the evening Capt. Gibbs and Mr. Witham came up to Mr. White's to see me; spent the evening there. Mr. White says I shall be the man if they are worthy of me.

March 4. Snow in the morning; I tarried to dine at 11 o'clock; got to Ipswich at 2½; baited my horse at the Tavern; slept over to Col. Eveleigh's; to oats 2d. to a pair of yarn Gloves 18d; then set out for Rowley; a very stormy snowy day. Lodged at Mr. Chandlers.

March 5. Very stormy; I lay by at Mr. Chandlers.

March 6. after dinner I set out with uncle Chandler for Andover; Col. Tenny and Mr. Chandler went with us to Fosters to break the way; I got to Father's.

March 7. I visited at Mr. Philips—parish meeting.

March 8. I set out for Cape ann, dinner at Mr. Woods, lodged at Col. Eveleighs; kindly entertained; very bad riding; the snow that fell Monday and Tuesday abt 15 inches deep.

March 9. rainy, foggy; exceedingly bad riding. I got down to the Harbour abt 1 o'clock; dined at Capt. Nathl Allens; then to my Qtrs at Mr. Whites.

March 10. Stormy, rain, but pretty full meeting; I preached from Gen. xxviii. 2, and Matthew xxiv. 30-31; was sent for at noon to see Mrs. Perring; she is dying; I prayed with her; drank a dish of tea at deacon Warner's he says they agreed to be silent as to commendation but the others sd oppose; for that reason Mr. White was not at meeting. I Lodged at Mr. John Stevens; kindly entertained.

March 11. Clear & pleasant; went to see the fort; dined at Capt. Gibbs; She gave me a cambric Handkerchief and 2 fans for my two daughters; I visited at Mr. Wm. Stevens, & went again to Mr. John Stevens; prayed with a little negro girl sick; and to Capt. Jacob Parkers; and to Mr. Whites; Dr. Plumer and wife there.

March 12. We went over the cut to deacon Jno. Parsons; he confined with a cold. We dined at Dr. Williams; Mr. Parsons of Byfield there; then went to Capt. Princes; his wife sick a bed; Mr. Parsons

prayed there. We attend the funeral of Mrs. Perring. Mr. Wm. Stevens spent the evening at Mr. White's.

March 13. Went down to be shaved; went to Capt. Elery's came home and went down to Lect. at 3, at the Harbour. I was much assisted; found greater freedom than since I have been in town; preached from Eph. v. 2; after meeting went with Mr. White to Mr. Woodwards; drank tea; Even at Dea Staacs.

March 14. Went down to Mr. Sayers; to Sam Parsons; afternoon I preached Mr. Rogers Lect. was very much confused; supd at Mr. Rogers; spent the evening at Mr. Wm. Allens.

March 15. Very rainy S. E. storm; I was very dull; went over to Deacon Staacs; he sick of Jaunders.

March 16. Went after Dinner to see Capt. Princes wife; sick of fever and jaundus; prayed there; went to barbers; paid me 8 Dollars for travailing expenses and 2 days of preaching, and they kept me and my Horse, £4 per week for my Board 8d a day for my Horse; he sent my wife a Bilbo Handkerchief; then we called in at Mr. Allens, sail-maker.

March 17. I preached; had great enlargement in prayer and preaching, freedom; Mr. White administered the Sacrament; I partook; at noon went to Mr. Woodwards; drank tea.

March 18. Went with Mr. White in the shaise to Capt. Grovers; drank tea at Saml Laightons and came home.

March 19. Went up in town, Mr. White and wife and I, to Capt. Elery's and then to Madam Allens; there was one Mr. Davis and wife; he is under great trouble of soul; I went to Dr. Plumers and came to Mr. White and wife at Deacon Allens; drank tea; then came home.

March 20. Went to Harbour to Mr. Stevens; to Barbers; to old Mr. Stevens; to Jas. Stevens; he confind; to Mrs. Perkins; prayed there; she is blind.

March 21. Provincial Fast; Forenoon I prayed about 'an hour; preached; at noon I went to Mr. Jno Stevens, eat a piece of bread and handful plumbs; afternoon Mr. White prayed half an hour; I preached (from Heb. ii. 4.).

March 22. Mr. John Stevens sent for me and Mr. White and Madam to dine; I went forenoon to Dr. Withams & Mrs. Gibbs & to Mr. Stevens; there was Nathl Allen and wife and her sister Sally, Wm. Stevens and wife, Mrs. Elery, Wm. Allen's wife, Lucy Allen, Naby White; had first boild beef and pork, bacon, then roast pork and

turkie ; then rise pudding and apple pie ; after dinner we went to see the sorrowful bereaved Mrs. Wallis.

March 23. Mr. White went to Squam ; I tarried at home and studied ; Mrs. Norwood here.

March 24. I preached with much freedom ; drank tea at noon at Capt. Gibbs ; in the evening came in Capt. Grover and Dr. Plumer & wife ; very warm, pleasant.

March 25. I sat out for York, dined at Mr. Cogswell, at Ipswich ; went to Mr. Parsons at Byfield, and Lodged at my Brothers at Newbury ; in the morning I came from Mr. White's at 8 o'clock ; called at Mr. Stevens ; he sent a Handkerchief to my wife ; called at Jno Stevens and Mr. Woodward, and went to Deacon Parsons' (Wm.) to Breakfast ; he paid me 6 dollars ; Capt. Sargeant sent me a Pound of Tea and a dollar in it.

April 11. I set out in the morning for Ipswich, dined at Mr. Rogers and preached his Lect. visited Mr. Walley, very weak ; Lodged with Mr. Foxcroft, mintr. of Boston, at Mr. Rogers.

April 12. I set out after dining with Mr. Crocker for Cape Ann ; lodged at Mr. Jaquish, and drank tea at Deacon Wm. Parsons ; got to my Lodgings abt sunset.

April 13. I went to the Harbour to Capt Gibbs ; dined there ; to Mr. Wm. Stevens and home.

April 14. I preached from Ps. cxliv. 15 ; afternoon Lam. iii. 24.

April 15. rainy Day ; I was at Home all day, except that I went to Deacon Stacy's.

April 16. I went with Mr. White and Madam to Capt. Corney's, and then to the widow Saunders, the Aged, and to the young widows — ; Mr. Emerson Cogswell lodged with me.

April 17. I went to Ipswich, preached a Lect. for Mr. Walley, Lodged there ; was at Col. Barry's in the evening.

April 18. I came down to Mr. Jaques', preached his Lect. and came home over the ferry ; very windy this 2 days.

April 19. I went with Mr. White to Mr. Bradstreets at Squam ; came home abt sunset ; Mr. Wm. Stevens and wife and Mrs. Allen at Mr. Whites ; cold raw weather.

April 20. very rainy ; High wind ; S E storm ; after dinner I went to Mrs. Perkins' and to Capt. Giddings ; She gave me 3 oranges, he 6 Lemons.

April 21. I was very dead and dull ; preached ; dined on tea at Capt.

Elery's; in the evening came in Edward Preble, going to York; wrote a letter to my wife; sent some oranges.

April 22. I went in the morning to Deacon Parsons; to Eben Parsons; dined at Deacon Parsons; spent the afternoon there, it being rainy; in the evening I went to Mr. Woodward with Deacon Parsons to meet the comtee; informed them I would tarry the 3 months; Dn Parsons says he wd have me look upon the people with a view of settling here; all the comtee seem fond of my settling here; got home a quarter after 9.

April 23. I went to Dr. Withams, & to Mrs. Fedries, & to Dn Warner's.

April 24. Studied and preached the Lect.

April 25. Mr. White and wife & I dined at Capt. Gibbs, & went to Mr. Ingersoll; Mr. White and I drank tea at Capt. Sargeants; I went to Mr. Wm. Stevens.

April 26. I went to Capt. Princes, to Mr. Allens and Mr. John Stevens. Studied in the even, fair but cool.

April 27. Mr. White and I dined at Capt. Sargeants, after dinner went to see ——— Elwell, sick, I prayed.

April 28. Sacramt; I preached. Mr. White & family dined all of us at Mr. Nathl Allens; Mrs. Sally Gee and I drank tea.

May 13. I visited with Mr. White at Capt. Grovers; Mr. Hadley; I prayed, widow Brown long confind; to Capt. Collins; dined there; then to ——— Smiths; drank tea there; then to Andrew Elwells; then to David Gardner's, Mr. White prayed; to Capt. Cerney's; I prayed at Capt. Grover's; & Mr. White went along home. Thunder in the evening.

May 14. Cold stormy weather.

May 15. I visited at Mr. Stevens; had my Hair cut; went to see Mrs. Prince and Mrs. Fednix; very warm.

May 16. very warm pleasant weather; visited Dn Warners; he went with me to Capt. Grovers; I prayed there.

May 17. I studied; went an hour before dinner to see my Horse in Deacon Parsons pasture, by Jno. Bennetts; afternoon I studied and visited at Mr. Nathl Allens.

May 18. I studied, forenoon; afternoon to the barbers; to Mr. Allens; their youngest child abt 9 months old, died very suddenly this morning.

May 19. Clear, warm, but came up a cold fog, wore my gt coat; preached.

May 20. Visited with Mr. White, Madam Allen and Thomas Allen dined at home ; after dinner went with Mr. White to Dn Whithams, to Mr. Brumes, to Dr. Warners, to Capt. Elerys, Mr. Stevens (James), then to the Funerall of Mr. Nathl Allens child, abt 9 mos old ; he gave rings to Bearers and Minst.

May 21. was chh meeting. On the 24 April, after Leet the chh stopd & committee abt a chh meeting & appointed Wednesday for the meeting ; which meeting some were for delaying, but they voted to proceed to setele & voted that they would come to action May 21 ; — accordingly this day they met & voted by wright on sorting the votes ; it appeared as they lay there were 26 votes for me and 7 blanks ; the comtee came to me in the even and brought a copy of the votes & informed and desired me to tarry a few Sabbaths (as my time of engagement was out) till they could have a parish meeting.

May 22. I went down to be shaved ; then went to Mr. Sargent over the Hill, thick & foggy.

May 23. afternoon I visited Capt. Grover, he is up & better ; then to Capt. Collins to wedding ; I made the last prayer ; his son, James Collins, gave me a dollar.

May 24. I studied till towards night, went to Capt. Gibs ; eat fresh mackerel for supper.

May 25. Fresh S W wind. I studied.

May 26. I preached. I had much freedom in p, no want of expression.

May 27. I set out with Mr. White for Boston by water in a sloop, Capt. Thos. Saunders, in the morning at 7 o'clock, very foggy till 12 ; got up to Boston a little after 8 ; lodged at Dan Parkers.

May 28. Very warm — 29. Election, Mr. Webster preached.

May 30. Convention, Mr. Wigglesworth preached.

May 31. Set out in a schooner, Capt. Elwell, abt 3 afternoon, got down abt 11, very blustering ; corpesant on the spindle ; hard gale ; Thunder.

June 1. I went up to Dn Plumers, forenoon ; Mr. Lyman there and wife ; afternoon at the Harbour.

June 2. I preachd forenoon ; Mr. Lyman preached for me in the afternoon.

June 21. I set out at 7 o'clock for Gloucester, windy, passed Piscataway ferry pretty well ; dined at Clarks at 1 o'clock ; he gave me my dinner ; oat'd again at Newbury ferry ; Expense 1p ; got to Ips-

wich abt 8 ; lodged at Mr. Rogers ; met Mr. John Rogers in Hampton Causey.

June 22. got to Gloucester to dinner, went to pasture with my horse, to Dn Plumers to Deacon Allens & home, then to the Barbers, to Mr. Stevens and home before sunset.

June 23. I preachd with great freedom.

June 24. Parish meeting to see if the parish would concur with the church in the choice of a minister ; abt 8 o'clock the Moderator, by Hubbard Haskell, sent up to me for my dismission from the pastoral office in the chh at York ; I sent it ; after came up Deacon Stacy for the Result of the Council ; I sent that with my request for a dismission.

June 25. I went with Mr. White and Madam to pay a visit at Dr. Plumers. Madam Moody there, abt 6 o'clock I received a line from Dn Parsons and a chaise sent up for me to request I would come to the comtee at His House at the Harbour ; the comtee chosen were Messrs Wm. Parsons, Eben Parsons, Jno Stevens, Nathl Ellery, Dan Witham, Eben Collins, Sam Stevens Jr., Philm Warner, and John Cornery, they gave me a copy of the votes and informed me they voted by walking ; those that were for me were desired to walk east, wh were 59 or 60 ; those opposd to walk west, which were 2 ; and 7 or 8 sat still ; and there were 27 that were absent, that left their names subscribed to a paper showing that they were for, and many others by word on mouth we had much conference. I hinted some discouragement the great — of the Parish ; the concourse of gentlemen, strangers, &c., &c., I thank the parish for their respect to me and desird their prayers & took the case under consideration ; they desired me to continue to supply them & proposed to meet again next Monday to consult and prepare something by way of sallary & settlement ; came home at 9.

June 26. I preached Mr. Rogers Lect.

June 27. Went to wedding, Capt. Bennett to Mrs. Pattee Parsons. Mr. White married them ; the Bride gave me 2 Dollars ; we came home abt 11 o'clock.

June 28. Pretty cool, I visited at the Harbour.

June 29. Pretty cool weather most of the month, studied.

June 30. I preachd with much freedom and enlargement.

July 1. I went in the forenoon to Mr. Rogers ; his youngest child dangerously sick of a Fever ; I prayed there at his desire ; then went to Wm Allens and home to dinner ; there was a large Rattle Snake killed to-day at the flat Rock with twelve Rattles ; 'twas laid across the wall by

Mr. Whites, we went out and cut off the head and buried it ; afternoon we rode in the chaise to Capt Sanders, he at Home ; drank Punch and tea there ; he was very courteous desired me to frequent his House, the oftener the Better.

July 2. I kept this day in my study, in prayer, &c.

July 3. I was pretty Dull ; went to the Harbour to Capt Gibbs, Nathl Sargents and Mr. Stevens ; attended Fam. meet Dn Stacy's.

July 4. Attended the funeral of Mr. Roger's child Mary, abt a year old. Rain-showers after a long drouth.

July 5. Rainy cloudy day ; visited at Deacon Warners ; prayed at Hubbard Harkins, he not at home ; went to Jno Stevens.

July 6. I was in a poor, dull, listless frame all day.

July 7. I preached ; after meeting I was called in to see 2 sick children at Mrs Davis, one of them is under conviction, talks very admirably.

July 8. Mr. White and I visited the sick ; Hannah Rains deranged, I prayed there ; met with the comtee in the even ; they made the proposal to me of salary.

July 9. Mr. Sam Moody and Daniel Sewall dined here ; Mr. White and I went over the water to see Hannah Gardner ; under conviction & tempt ; I prayed there.

July 10. Mr. Moody, Dn Plumer and wife dined here.

July 11. Light shower ; much thunder ; I went and preached a private Lect. at widow Brown's ; visited at Mr Hadleys ; she met with a fall thro a Trap door ; Prayed with Mrs. Rains on her death bed.

July 12. Rainy ; visited Mrs Gibbes, sent to my wife a cambrick handkerchief & ribband, to my daughters each a necklace & glass sleeve buttons & half dozen oranges.

July 13. I dined at Capt. Sargeants, and Mr. White also ; after dinner I went to Mr. Jacques.

July 25. Went with Mr White to Eastern Point ; I went over to the water ; dined at Mr Hiddens, drank Tea at Mr Guttridge's.

July 26. Went to Dr. Plummer's ; dined at Home ; visited at the Harbour.

July 27. Dined at Capt. Gibbs'.

July 28. Preached from Hebrews xi. 6 ; dined at Wm. Stevens'.

July 29. I set out from Mr. White's at 7 o'clock in the morning, got to York by daylight ; cool, cloudy, dined at Mr. Carter's.

August 1. Set out with my wife and children for a visit ; set out from York at 3 o'clock, got to Clark's at Greenland, lodged there.

August 2. Dined at Mr. Wears, Hampton; got to Haverhill after dark; lodged in the Brick House.

August 3. I went to Rowley; lodged at Mr Chandler's; he gone to Cape Ann; I preached for him, he for me.

August 8. My wife and I set out for Cape Ann; dined with Mr. Chandler and wife at Jno. Tyler's; lodged at Ipswich, Col'l. Everleigh's.

August 9. Breakfast at Mr. Cogswell's and dined at Mr Jaques; got to the Harbour about 4 o'clock; drank Tea at Deacon Parsons'.

August 10. At home at Mr. White's; my wife not well.

August 11. Preached; dined at Deacon Parsons; the congregation broken up in a surprise by reason of a chimney on fire.

August 12. We visited at Dr. Plummer's and Wm. Allen's had his horse and chaise to ride; dined at home; after dinner went to Mr. Collin's to the Harbour; drank Tea at Capt. Epes Sargeant's; attended the Funerall of Capt. Parsons' wife.

August 13. Visited at Mr. Allen's (Nathl.), at Dr. Withams, dined at Capt. Gibbs' visited at Wm. Stevens, and met the committee at Deacon Parson's.

August 14. Dined at Mr. Woodward's; drank Tea at Capt. Elery's at Harbour, & went up to Capt. Elery's up in town.

August 15. A private fast at Squam; Jedediah Davis crazy; Mr. Bradstreet began with prayer then I, then Mr. Rogers, then Mr. White; concluded with singing.

Sept. 2. I was at home, Sol. Parsons visited me in the evening & represented some discouragement.

Sept. 3. Parish meeting; I gave in my answer; sent back again for amendment.

Sept. 4. I am very much indisposed; have much of a Fever and Ague; Mr. Hall dined here to-day, I walked with him, had another ague fit as we was in the orchard at about 4, afternoon; I went over to Dr. Ray's for some medicine, very ill; got home about sunset.

Sept. 8. Mr. White prayed and I preached; after forenoon exercise went to Deacon Parson's; was soon seized with a violent fit of ague and fever which held till towards night, when I rode home in the chaise; Dr. Witham tends me; he came and gave me a vomit of epecacuania.

Sept. 9. Pretty comfortable; altered my answer & wrote it again.

Sept. 10. Parish meeting, my answer accepted; I had another violent fit of the ague.

Sept. 11. I am pretty comfortable; can write a little, and eat a little, am taking cortex peruvianus; abt as much as will lay on a copy

penny, in red wine, every 3 hours; Mrs. Woodward sent me some fresh butter and some Rice & oat meal; had another fit, but more light; Mr. Rogers & Deacon Allen here.

Sept. 12. Mrs. Gibbs and Mrs. Witham came to see me, Mrs. Gibbs gave me some oranges and sent me up a bottle of Sach, had no fit.

Sept. 13. Had no fit, but feel much better, & hope I am mending, Mrs. Tappan here, Woodward and wife here; I slept well, Mr. Bradstreet here Monday & Tuesday last.

Sept. 15. Went out to meeting, Mr. White began with prayer, I preached, afternoon I prayed, Mr. White preached, I concluded with prayer, pretty feeble and much tired.

Sept. 23. Went to the Harbour, dined at Capt. Gibbs'; chh meeting to determine the time for the First advent, adj. to next Monday.

Sept. 24. Visited at the Harbour, dined at home.

Sept. 25. rode to the Harbour, at Capt. Corney's, at Family meeting at Mr. Woodward's.

Sept. 26. Visited at Fresh Water Cove.

Sept. 27. Supd at Lient. Collin's on Stewd Goose and Roast Ducks.

Sept. 28. Dined at Capt. Gibbs'.

Sept. 29. I preached, had gt freedom and enlargement of heart.

Oct. 1. I visited at the Harbour, went to see the House.

Oct. 2. Set out for Andover, went by Byfield, dined at Mr. Parsons', cloudy, raw, damp weather, got to Andover at 6 o'clock.

Oct. 3. Family all well, had an ague & fever fit.

Oct. 4. I carried my wife behind me to Haverhill, Brother David carried the child, dined at Brother Josiah's, lodged at Haverhill.

Oct. 5. I set out, not well, for I dont know where; I dined at Mr. Chandler's with Mr. Phillips, we went to Byfield, I went then to Rowley & Mr. Jewett went to Cape Ann; had another fit of fever & ague, no appetite, at family Prayers I fainted & fell down.

Oct. 6. I was feeble, but preached, one person cried out very much in Distress; I had another fit about 5 o'clock, went to bed.

Oct. 7. set out east for York, necessity obliges me to travel, I am to meet a vessel at York to move my furniture.

Oct. 24. I was just a going to mount my horse and the vessel came in for my household goods, Mr. Pool from Cape Ann; he is to have £30 O. T. paid by subscription. I tarried & saw my things aboard & set out on my journey.

Oct. 25. Preached Haverhill, lodged there.

Oct. 26. Went down to Cape Ann.

Oct. 27. Rainy ; Mr. Fairweather preached for me in the afternoon, I preached forenoon.

Oct. 28. I set out with Mr. Woodward for Boston, he bore my expenses, I lodged at Mrs. Huger's.

Oct. 29. Bought of Mr. Cushing Coat & Breeches ; fever and ague again.

Oct. 30. I set out over Winenet Ferry at 4 o'clock, lodged at Pratt's at Salem, half a dollar.

Oct. 31. Had a gt fit of Fever & ague at Mr. Tappan's, faint, tarried 5 hours, got home at day light ; Nabby White married (Abigail, daughter of Rev. John White, married Isaac Allen.)

Nov. 1. Rain and hail ; I lay still.

Nov. 2. Sat out with Lieut. Allen's Horse and Mr. Woodward's Chaise, and Thd. Allen to drive, & Mr. William Stevens' horse & chaise & Mr. Haskell's printice to drive, and went up to Haverhill for my Family, Lodged at father Pecker's, my wife there & youngest child ; had another fit on the Road.

Nov. 3. I preached at Mr. Chandler's, he for me, I went up to Andover in the evening, helped there.

Nov. 4. I set out for Haverhill, dined at Brother Josiah's, got to Ipswich by daylight ; Lodged at Coll Eveleigh's, and some at Mr. Cogswell's ; another fit.

Nov. 5. Got to Cape Ann at 2 o'clock ; dined at old Mr. Stevens' ; got to Housekeeping.

Nov. 6. Had another light fit ; cloudy, overcast.

Nov. 7. Gen. Thanksgiving, very rainy day ; I preached ; in the evening Mrs. Haskell sent us in several sorts of victuals, dressed.

Nov. 9. My cloathes came from Boston ; very stormy, N. E. Rain.

Nov. 10. I preached, sacrament afternoon, showed the necessity of washing of regeneration in order to enter into glory ; Mr Jno Stevens and Hubbard Haskell & wife & sister visited here.

Nov. 11. Rainy ; stormy morn, pleasant afternoon.

Nov. 12. Pretty pleasant ; my Father came to Town and Bros Josiah, David and Daniel ; had a fit ; Brothers Jas. and Jere. Pecker.

Nov. 13. was the day of my Instalment ; Mr Bradstreet began with Prayer, Mr Phillips preached from Luke xiv. 21, first clause, Mr White gave the Charge, and Mr White the right Hand ; we supd at Deacon Wm Parsons' ; it was a thick foggy morn, cleared off abt noon, very warm & pleasant afternoon & evening.

Nov. 14. Another fit ; my friends went Home ; cloudy, some rain ; Training day ; Capt. Jas. Stevens' new company.

Nov. 15. I dined at Capt. Jno. Stevens' ; in the afternoon went up to Mr Whites & home, Mr. Woodward here.

Nov. 16. Had another fever fit, very ill.

Nov. 17. I preached ; afternoon, Mr. White preached ; Like precious faith ; very pleasant weather ; I was sent for & prayed with Deacon Parsons' wife.

Nov. 19. Training day. I prayed with the company and dined at Capt. Ellery's ; very warm pleasant weather for a fortnight.

Nov. 20. Cloudy, some rain ; I kept house.

Nov. 21. We dined at Capt. Gibbs' & supd at Mr Hubbard Haskell's, cold, raw east wind.

Nov. 22. Was sent for to Deacon Parsons' again, prayed, she was thot to be dying ; fever and ague still hanging abt me.

Nov. 23. Sent a Dollar to the Baker's for Bread we have had ; visited and prayed at Deacon Parsons' in the morn.

Nov. 24. Deacon Parsons' wife died abt 1 o'clock this morning ; I preached, very cold, very high wind last night.

Nov. 25. Very cold, bought of Mr. Gibbs 7 yds of red Bays at 14d per yard, and 4 yds red quality binding, of Mr Woodward 5 cords of wood, of Mr. Haskell 4 cords of wood, had one cord and a half before.

Nov. 26. Visited. Mrs Shortwell washed here.

Nov. 27. pleasant weather ; to 16^{lb} Beef at 19d.

Nov. 28. I attended the Funerall of Deacon Parsons' wife ; much People : I returned and prayed at the house of mourning. I had a ring and gloves. Bought a Barrel of Cyder £3 cask and all, and a Terce £6, Mr. White sent me a Goose.

Nov. 29. Pretty cold ; I visited.

Nov. 30. Cloudy, cold, stormy ; John Babson sent us 2 qts of Wine, a little white, small sugar ; Bought 6 lbs Butter at 4d, paid 24d.

Dec. 1. Very stormy last night, snow, ground covered, Mr White preached, Gallio cared for none of those things, funeral, afternoon I preached.

Dec. 2. Cloudy, some rain, snow yet on ground, wrote for Jas Stevens his will.

Dec. 3. Fair, wind, S. W, sent for to Deacon Parsons', prayed, his son Wm. sick of a fever.

Dec. 4. Very cold, snow on ground, I went to Mr White's.

Dec. 5. Snow. We visited Jas. Babson.

Dec. 6. Rainy, I bought a Cheese of Capt. Sargeant at 4d per pound, 27 1-2 lbs.

Dec. 7. Mr White came and brought me a Dollar that was contributed and directed to me on Thanksgiving day, one also to Him.

Dec. 8. Very cold, I preached, Baptised Jonathan, son of Jonathan Row, the first I have Baptised.

Dec. 9. Fr. Pecker came to see us, pretty cold, slippery.

Dec. 10. We visited, he and I to Mr White's, Wm. Allen's, drank Tea at Capt. Gibbs' and supd at Wm. Stevens.

Dec. 11. Fr. Pecker and sister Bettie went home, rain in the morn.

Dec. 12. We moved into the widow Allen's House, the comte, Mr Woodward, cleared till the 9th of Aug., paid me 22£ & I gave him a Note for £10 to Mrs. Tarbox.

Dec. 13. bought 2 bushels malt at 2s per bushel, warm pleasant weather.

Dec. 14. to earthen ware 14s. 8d, I visited at the Cove, prayed at Mr. Grover's.

Dec. 15. I preached, very cold.

Dec. 16. Exceedingly cold.

Dec. 17. Very cold, I visited.

Dec. 18. Very cold.

Dec. 19. Cold, but clear and pleasant, I went to Mr White's and to the Harbour.

Dec. 20. I bought of Burnham a powdering Tub, 35d, bought of Saml Pottle of Ipswich, a Pork, 190 at 22d, 18£ 3s, paid the money, paid Mr White half a Dollar, rainy day, cut up and salted Pork.

Dec. 21. a gt thaw, rain, cleared up abt noon, very windy, cold, Banked up the House in the morn, Capt. Jona Sayward came here.

Dec. 22. I preached, Mr. Rogers sick, no meeting there.

Dec. 23. I attended the Funerall of Capt. Saunders' child, very cold snowy weather.

Dec. 24. Very stormy, cold, much snow; a vessel from Halifax cast away on the back side of the Cape, Gallop's point, belonged to Roxbury, abt 20 people aboard, some women and children, much froze some of them, but all got safe to land.

Dec. 25. Very cold, some snow, in the evening I married Jacob El-

well and Elizh. Stevens, at Capt. John Babson's received a Dollar for my Fee, first couple I have married.

Dec. 26. Snowy, cleared up before night, bound a Book MSS.

Dec. 27. Very cold, I dined at Capt. Sargeant's as also Mr White and wife, Capt. Elery and wife, very cold, snow pretty deep, good sledding.

Dec. 28. Cold, cloudy.

Dec. 29. Before sunrise John Wotten call'd at the door, says his child, abt 12 years old, is dying, I went there, found the child ill but not dying, I prayed there and came home, very stormy, rain, thawy, after meeting visited John Wotton's child again & prayed there, then went to Benj. Boynton's, his wife sick, prayed there.

Dec. 30. Very cold, blustering, snow, wind N W, made a pair of Breeches for Jno.

Dec. 31. Exceedingly cold, afternoon I visited at Wm. Stevens', paid Mr. Jas. Stevens' wife 41d for tea, sugar, rum, &c.

The following account is given of his settlement in Gloucester :

Before I was sent for Mr. Saml Moody had preached there several months, first as an assistant to his Grandfather White, who was infirm and unable to carry on the work of the ministry, afterwards as a probationer for settlement, with Mr. Barnard, Mr. Bird, and Mr. Derby, and when they came to vote only Mr Moody and Mr Derby were set up, one vote for Derby, the Rest for Mr Moody, except the most of the principal men who were neuter and drew up a protest and sent to Mr Moody by the comtee that presented him with a copy of the votes. The comtee that came to York to treat with him were Deacon Jno Parsons and Capt. Jacob Parsons; the comtee came to me Feb. 9, 1751, and told me that according to the instructions they had from the Parish they came to desire me to preach with them three or four Sabbaths, till Mr Moody's engagements were up. I told them I was engaged in the while & could not leave it till about a Fortnight, when I had proposed to visit my Friends at Andover, and would make it in my way to supply them 2 or 3 Sabbaths; before they went out of town Mr Moody gave a negative answer. Feb. 11th they repeated their request to me and were earnest; I renewed my engagement to be with them the last Sabbath in this month, and remain 2 or 3 Sabbaths.

Feb. 23. I arrived at Gloucester to preach the 24th, being Sabbath day.

Feb. 28. was chh meeting, to receive Mr Moody's answer.

March 1. The comtee now chosen came to me.

April 24. After the Lect the chh stopped and consulted abt a chh meeting & appointed a day.

May 8. Wednesday was chh meeting, some were for delaying, and after consultation they voted to proceed to a settlement and to come to a vote of choice at the next meeting on adjournment.

May 21. Voted by writing, there were, they tell me, 26 votes for me and 7 blanks, the comtee came to me in the evening, brought me a copy of the votes, and desired me, that, as my time of engagement was near out, I would tarry a few Sabbaths till they could have a Parish meeting.

June 24. was Parish meeting.

June 25. The Parish comtee came to me and informed me the parish concurred with the chh in their choice.

July 1. The comtee met to draw up something of sallary & settlement to present to the Parish for acceptance.

July 8. They met again at Deacon Wm. Parson's, & sent a chaise for me, they present me with some written proposals, which were to build a convenient House and barn and privilege a garden as parsonage in a convenient place, and give me £80 a year, one-half money, the other half in specie at certain prices which they set.

August 1. Parish meeting, when they voted the sallary, different from the comtee draught, to build a house & barn & find a garden, &c., &c., and £80 Lawful money & the use of the Parsonage land and to fence it & to pay the sallary quarterly; adjourned to Aug. 15th for my answer.

Aug. 15. The comtee met to inform me what was done at the last meeting & gave me a copy of the votes, and Elder Parsons gave me a copy of worth of the chh requiring the person elected to assent to the Platform, &c.

Sept. 2. Soll Parsons visited me in the evening and represented some disarrangements, as though a great number were disaffected, and some that were very forward at first were grown cool, and I did not preach as well as I used to &c.

Sept. 3. was parish meeting, I went before to Deacon Parsons' to meet the comtee, informed them of what Mr Parsons' had said, they seemd surprised and all with one accord s'd that they were otherwise minded & that there seemd to unity & Harmony, except 4 or 5 that oppos'd, they could not tell for what reason, they none of them objected anything against my person or preaching, but were for postponing the settlement. I then gave my Answer to the comtee and they went to meet-

ing. They excepted against the condition of my acceptance of their offer as being too unlimited & sent a comtee to me, Jno. Stevens, Deacon Parsons & Sam Stevens to annul it. I explained and sent it again as it was, they adjourned and sent to me by the standing 9 men comtee to desire a plain categorich Answ.

Sept. 10. I attended and sent in my Answer, it was accepted without great arguing.

Sept. 23. Chh meeting to determine the time of the Instalment. It was insisted on that I sh engage to preach 6 Lects in a year & not insist on a Colleague after Mr. White's Death, and assent to the vote of the chh respecting the Platform. Voted to proceed to Instalment but did not appoint the day ; adjourned.

Sept. 30. Chh meeting by adjournment ; Nymphas Stacy was sent to me with a message the chh desired to speak with me & that I would come to the meeting house ; I sent a message back that it was improper for me to come to the chh meeting ; if they would send a comtee I would meet them at Deacon Parson's, or if they saw fit to adjourn the meeting for half an hour I would come to the meeting house ; abt half an hour they sent a comtee Danl. Witham, Esq., James Parsons & Sollomon Parsons ; the 2 latter were the persons that wanted satisfaction & who have always opposed ; the rest in general were well satisfied. The comtee brought a memorandum of Questions for my Answers to them.

1st. Whether I would engage to preach 6 Lectures in a year.

2d. Whether I expected a Colleague after Mr. White's death or any enlargement of Sallary.

3. Whether I adhered to the Platform. first—I said that it was out of season to come with them queries and appeared to me to be trifling with me ; then I asked if they thought my preaching Lectures would be for the interest of Religion and conducive to the benefit of souls ; James Parsons said he was oldest & he would answer first ; he tho't it would ; then I replied I have given you an answer to the first Questions in my Answer to your call, which I repeated and enlarged upon ; and further I added their insisting on those things bore very hard on me and was a very great reflection ; and seemed to look with this face as though I were of a mercenary spirit and was only seeking a support ; whereas by word and practice, I had declared otherwise ; the difficulties I had formerly met with in the work of the ministry, and the prospect of a Better support in some other calling, would have made me decline, but I delighted in the work and was set for the defence of the Gospel, and aimed at the

good of souls & the Interest of religion as I have declared in my Answer ; I followed the footsteps of Divine Providence ; I had but little inclination to the Place at first ; I sought not them but theirs, &c., &c.

Then I told them I did not mention these things as tho' I was Backward to answer directly to the Questions ; I was ready at first to have answd the 3 Questions in 3 words.

Then I replied : 1st. You ask whether I will engage to preach 6 Lects in a year? Answs. Yes, more if Desired.

2d. Whether I expect a colleague after Mr. White's Death or more salary after his Death on account of it? Answer. No.

3d. Whether I adhere to the Platform? Answer. Yes, for the substance, so far as agreeable to the Scriptures. They desire I would explain what I meant by agreeable to Scriptures ; I sd so far as supported by Scriptures. They desired I would Instance in any point wherein not agreeable to it. I sd with respect to re-ordination, and a dismissed minister not being a minister of Christ ; Hoped they did not wish for another instance. I sd I have not engaged to preach on Sabbath days, to administer the sacraments, visit the sick, or catechise the children, and why don't you insist upon a particular engagement to them as well as Lectures? I sd I look upon myself bound to all them & all parts of the ministerial office by the solemn charge, &c. When they were going away they desired I would write an answer to send in. I replied the chh had not wrote to me ; when they wrote to me I should write to them ; but when they sent messages by word of mouth I should send the Like to them ; they sd they had wrote to me ; I sd no, twas only a memoranda for the comtee. They went away seemingly well satisfied and I have heard no more dissatisfaction or opposition.

The day of Installment was Nov. 13, 1751 ; Deacon Wm. Parsons entertained the Councill at his own Charge. Mr. Wm. Stevens the Schollars and Gentlemen at his own charge ; Mr John Stevens entertained the councill in the morning with Plumb Cake.

January 1, 1752. After dinner I visited John Wotten's child and prayed there ; then went to Tarbox's, had some conversation on the state of infants and the late revival of religion ; at 7 o'clock went to the family meeting at Dr. Witham's ; he was at prayer ; I read Dr. Doddridge's "Directions how to Begin, Spend and Close the Day." One Mr. Chaplain of Ipswich providentially here by deacon Warner's request ; concluded with prayer and home at nine.

Jan. 3. A very stormy day ; snow ; wind N E. ; in the morning sent

for to pray with Saml Lane's child, sick ; Dr. Witham came in to see our daughter Anna, not well ; in the evening visited and prayed again at Sam'l Lane's.

Jan. 4. Was sent for to Benj. Boynton's ; his wife they thought was dying ; I prayed there and came home ; very stormy.

Jan. 5. Exceedingly cold ; preached very short ; but few people ; after meeting was sent for to James Stevens' ; he in great pain with the gout ; fears 'tis struck to his stomach ; in pain of mind ; after praying with him went to see Mrs. Boynton ; she speaks like a gracious soul ; prayed ; then visited Saml Lane's child.

Jan. 6. After dinner at Dr. Witham's ; prayed again at Mr. Stevens' and Mr. Boynton's.

Jan. 11. I studied ; went from the barber's to Jas. Stevens' ; went home and salted down beef ; we have now a barrel of pork and a half barrel of beef.

Jan. 12. A bitter cold day ; I preached from 2 Thess. ii. 13.

Jan. 18. The harbor is frozen from Ten Pound Island over to the point where the watch house stands. It has been very severe and freezing weather for about a month.

Jan. 19. Very cold ; wind at North ; I prayed in forenoon ; Mr. White preached ; afternoon he prayed and I preached ; Belief of the Truth. In the evening was sent for and prayed with Wotton's child.

Jan. 22. Exceedingly cold ; I visited ; Cleveland, of Chebacco, preached at Hubbard Haskell's ; they did not consult me, but gave me notice about an hour before ; Mr. White had given consent.

Feb. 2. Mr. White preached from Ps. lxxxiii. 19, doctrine, that a time of sickness is a poor time to prepare for death.

Feb. 4. Very cold ; afternoon I attended the meeting for prayer at deacon Parsons' ; but few present ; I was late ; Hubbard Haskell was praying ; after him elder Grover ; then Mr. Cleveland ; I concluded.

Feb. 6. I preached at Fresh Water Cove at Josiah Grover's ; pretty full meeting.

Feb. 11. My wife and I dined at Capt. Gibbs' ; the small pox in Boston ; a number of the fishermen convicted of taking away sheep from Isle Sable.

Feb. 12. In the evening I attended the private meeting Mr. White's ; deacon Wm Parsons began with prayer ; I concluded.

Feb. 18. I visited Mrs. Stevens, very low ; she says she has had a hope that she could venture out of the world upon, but 'tis not so

with her now ; she confessed herself pretty full of the insufficiency of self.

Feb 19. Visited and prayed with Mrs. Stevens, growing worse ; she says she has bundled up all her sins and carried them to the cross of Christ.

Feb. 24. I visited ; met with nothing remarkable ; Mrs. Stevens seems to be recovering.

Feb. 29. I was sent for to visit Andrew Elwell over the water ; he is very weak ; lamented his past negligence ; is under some concern.

March 2. In the morning Capt. Sargent called at the door and informed me that he had put a venture on board for me—2 quintals of fish ; the freight I was welcome to ; he should charge the fish to me if it was agreeable, and so I must take my chance. I told him, Sir, I am very much obliged to you. He said he told the captain to bring it in Sherry Brandy.

March 5. I preached at Andrew Elwell's the younger, at the great house of Capt. Robinson, over the water ; as I came home I went in to see Capt. Prince, sick of the gout.

March 6. In the morning deacon Stacy came in and informed me that Mr. White was very ill and sent me word I must not expect his help on the Sabbath ; I went to see him ; he is sick of a fever ; he was out on Monday to see Mr. Allen's sick child ; Tuesday and Wednesday thought he had a cold ; last night, about one o'clock, was taken with a shivering and is much altered in his countenance. I asked him if he had near views of eternity ; he said, I have. I asked him if the passage seemed gloomy ; he said for two or three days past he had been in almost gross darkness ; he had been humbly and earnestly seeking for the quickening and sanctifying spirit, but could not say he had been answered. "I prayed with him. In the afternoon attended the funeral of N. Allen's child, he gave me a ring and me and my wife gloves ; visited Mr. White again ; he is a little recovered.

March 7. Went up to see Mr. White ; he is better ; I prayed with him again.

March 8. In the morning sent to Wm. Stevens' their negro child, about sixteen months old in a convulsion. I preached all day.

March 9. Visited Mr. White and prayed ; in the evening Deacon Warner, prayed.

March 10. In the morning visited Capt. Grover, who has been out almost all winter upon the coast, designed for Virginia, but blown off

into the Gulf Stream, and got in a few days ago, disappointed of the voyage ; visited and prayed with Daniel Brown, sick ; visited Mr. White and prayed there ; then went to see Capt. Prince and wife, both sick, prayed there.

March 11. I wrote a will for Mr. Stevens, for which he gave me a cane to the value of £5 ; visited and prayed with Mr. White.

March 12. At Capt. Sargents' ; paid him £14 14s. for a chase and 2 quintals of fish at £4 4s. ; rectified his clock.

March 18. Very stormy. I visited old Mr. Stevens ; he is sick.

March 20. Cold, snowy weather ; visited and prayed with Mr. Stevens, dangerously sick.

March 22. Sent for in the morning to Mr. Samuel Stevens ; they thought he was dying.

March 24. fair and warm ; bought of Mr. Smith 8 lbs. lacking a qr of hogs fat at 4d ; a peck of onions, 4d paid ; was pretty dull ; in the evening visited James Parsons' wife, sick of a fever ; married James Bishop and Deborah Sawyer.

March 26. General Fast ; I carried on the whole work ; Mr. White is growing better, but not got about yet ; I preached ; pretty much not well.

March 27. Rainy ; I visited Mr. Stevens and prayed ; Capt. Prince, Benj. Gray's wife and prayed ; went home and studied in the evening ; Zebr. Lane and wife spent the evening here.

March 28. About daybreak was sent for to Nathl. Allen's ; his infant child taken with fits ; prayed there ; visited and prayed with Mr. Stevens twice ; Haskell sailed ; Wm. Chandler came here ; brought the news of brother Daniel's death, who died yesterday.

March 30. * About sunrise I set out with Wm. Chandler for Andover ; got to father's a little after 12 o'clock ; attended the funeral of my brother Daniel ; all the brothers present but Benj.

April 1. I set out from Andover and got home about 8 o'clock.

April 2. Visited the sick ; Mr. Dolliver died last night ; visited and prayed at Mr. Crosse's ; he is sick and in concern for his soul ; visited and prayed with Mrs. Giddings' child ; visited and prayed with old Mr. Stevens.

April 4. Visited the sick at Capt. Wheeler's ; attended the funeral of widow Giddings' child ; captain of an English ship sent us some English potatoes, walnuts and peas.

April 12. My wife not well ; I went to meeting without breakfast ;

preached and administered sacrament ; Mr. White preached in the afternoon from Ezek. xxxvii. 14.

April 13. Visited the sick ; many ; was present at the death of Mary, daughter of James Sawyer.

April 14. Visited at Mr. Collins' ; he is ill ; prayed there ; at Saml. Elwell's ; prayed there ; two more sick children at different places ; dined at Capt. Sargent's ; Capt. Osborne there ; visited at old Mr. Stevens' ; prayed there ; at Jas. Stevens' ; at Mrs. Matchett's ; at Capt Prince's ; a sick child at John Stevens' ; at Deacon Parsons' and home.

April 15. I attended Mr. Rogers' Lect ; Mr. Parsons of Byfield preached ; attended the family meeting at Deacon Stacy's ; I made first prayer.

April 17. We were alarmed in town by the small pox ; David Wallis thought to have it, but not.

April 18. It has been very cold this week ; the ice has been near two inches thick in a hogshead of water behind Deacon Parsons' house.

April 27. We visited up in town and at the harbour ; I attended the funeral of Elder Parsons' wife ; Mr. White prayed.

April 30. Planted potatoes, corn and beans ; Mr. White married John Low and Sally Gee ; I and my wife at wedding.

May 6. I visited a child of Capt. Grover's under conviction.

May 13. Jera Pecker and Mrs. Cogswell came to see us ; tarried over night ; went to see the wax work with them.

May 16. Attended the funeral of widow Row and after, the funeral of Capt. Elias Elwell.

May 18. I catechised the children at the school house in the harbour, and visited some sick.

May 20. Attended the funeral of Thos. Bradford and his mother-in-law—Denning, who both died in the same room, the same day, and buried in a day.

May 25. The Committee came to see me to ask what sum I would take to build for myself.

May 30. Sent for to Thos. Day ; found him dying ; sent for to Mrs. Lee, found her nigh unto death.

June 6. Very fine weather ; I bought a Jersey girl for 5 years ; gave £50 for her.

June 7. Mr. Smith of Marlborough preached here ; Mr. Smith and wife supped here ; I was sent for to Tom Somes' wife, sick ; married Nathl Tarr & Eliza Fear.

June 9. Attended the raising of Mr. Rogers' meeting house; we dined at Capt. Ellery's.

June 14. I preached forenoon; Mr. Rogers, afternoon; his people attend here; they are building a new meeting house.

June 18. Parish meeting to see about building a house.

June 22. Parish meeting on adjournment; last Thursday they voted to build a parsonage house, chose a committee to transact, and voted £200; Deacon Parsons, William Stevens, and Samuel Stevens; this day they reconsidered the vote.

June 23. This evening Pat Severy was killed by a chair; there were four of them got into a chair, after 9 o'clock at night, rode about and over the cut; the chair overset, killed her and broke another's collar bone; she got up and spoke, but soon sat down and died.

June 26. I attended the funeral; received the return of my venture, 2 qts. of fish £9, a looking-glass which cost in Lisbon half a moidure and 6 gallons of wine at about 36 shillings.

July 2. This day by appointment of the Government, was observed as a day of fasting and prayer on account of the small-pox and fever prevalent; and in contribution to the poor of Boston; Mr. White preached in the forenoon, Hosea v. 15; I preached P. M., Ps. cxix. 155.

July 7. Parish meeting; voted me £150 to build a house, as a settlement, in lieu of their building for me.

July 12. I exchanged with Mr. Jacques; went over the ferry.

July 27. In quest of a houselot, and continued the pursuit with Capt. Prince and John Babson.

July 30. Bought of Capt. Prince, 26 feet wide, 70 feet back, for £13.68, or £100 old tender; had the deed signed.

Aug. 1. Signed the deed and receive of John Babson for his house lot—paid him £54, the day before yesterday. Doctor Plummer's wife died. [The land here mentioned, as purchased by Mr. Chandler, was situated on the south side of Middle street, about half-way between Centre and Short streets. He erected on it the gambrel-roof house still standing there.]

Aug. 4. I bought 1000 boards at £15; attended the fast at Deacon Parsons'; Mr. Moody, of York, present.

Aug. 6. Rode up to Bennet's mill for studs; to Mr. White's pasture for rocks; (viewing) and over to Mr. Jacques.

Aug. 12. My father died in the morning; I had news of it in the evening.

Aug. 13. Set out for Andover ; got there about 5 o'clock ; funeral.
 Aug. 14. we brethren were all together ; it rained ; I set out homeward.

Sept. 1. Went with my Family to sea with Mr. Babson ; all sick.

Sept. 19. Began to frame ; married David Warner and Abigail Sargent.

Oct. 2. Very windy ; cold ; a vessel cast away ; three men lost.

Oct. 6. Jno. Babson's wife died in the evening about 10 o'clock.

Oct. 8. Very stormy ; Mr. White not at meeting.

Oct. 11. Some rain ; five vessels cast away, 10 persons lost, in the storm, last Sabbath.

Oct. 12. My house was raised ; fair, pleasant weather ; about 60 or 70 people treated with toddy and flip and white bread and cheese in the frame.

Oct. 17. Mr. Chandler and wife came to see us.

Oct. 18. We rode round the Cape ; saw some of the wrecks lately cast away.

Oct. 24. I married Robert Walker and Elizabeth Elwell, widow ; visited some sick.

Oct. 26. I was at wedding of Ebenezer Tarbox.

Oct. 28. Windy ; was sent for to Joseph Corney's wife ; distracted.

Nov. 1. Mr. Rogers, of Kittery, preached a Lect. for me, appointed for his sake. But we hope better things of you.

Nov. 4. Bought of Deacon Parsons 8 bushels of corn ; visited Mrs. Cook, in a consumption, and prayed.

Nov. 5. In the evening visited widow Elwell, at Robert Elwell's ; complains of a hard heart ; prayed there.

Nov. 11. I visited over the cut at Jno. Sargents', Capt. Honnors' &c. ; bought at Mr. Honnors' 37 1-2 lbs. butter ; went in the morn to Zeb. Day's after Eliza, run away yesterday.

Nov. 12. At the house ; Training Day ; I was sent for to pray with the company ; went to Capt. Ellery's afterwards till sunset ; then went to Mr. White's, a meeting of the elders to prepare matter for a public hearing of the chh ; about 8 o'clock set out for the Cape ; married Steven Butler and widow Eliza Gott ; got home at 10 1-2.

Nov. 23. I went to the Cape, in the evening married Jonathan Andrews and widow Anna Tarr.

Nov. 24. I was at Capt. Jacob Parsons' to supper; he brought his wife home; very cold. (Capt. Jacob Parsons and Sarah Rust, of Ipswich, widow, intend marriage Oct. 31, 1752.)

Nov. 25. I went out on a journey; lodged at Mr. Parsons' at Byfield.

Nov. 26. I preached at Byfield. In the evening Mr. Jewet and Mr. Chandler, who changed to-day, met here; we all supped together; I lodged there.

Dec. 3. Preached; in the evening married Jacob Davis and Abigail Williams.

Dec. 5. Snow last night; I made sashes for the cellar windows.

Dec. 10. I preached; very cold; some wrecks came ashore.

Dec. 13. Set a lime-kiln; very warm and pleasant.

Dec. 15. Burnt the lime-kiln.

Dec. 16. Very cold; got the lime into the cellar.

Dec. 18. I visited and prayed with Sam'l Lane's wife, sick.

Dec. 22. Exceedingly cold; nobody of late at work at the house; Capt. Haskell sailed.

Dec. 23. More moderate; I made a fire first in the house, and set some glass; put on a lock and shut up the house.

Dec. 25. I set 80 squares of Glass, besides other employments, by daylight.

Dec. 27. In the evening went to Kettle Cove and married George Bishop and Deborah Hadlock.

Dec. 28. Made some window shutters.

Jan. 2. 1753. Made 2 window frames for the garret.

Jan. 5. At N. Ellery's in the evening; bought their 4 gals. of rum.

Jan. 8. Married Josiah Cook and Hannah Emmons; my wife and I dined at Cook's before the wedding, and supped after at Capt. Jno. Stevens'.

Jan. 11. Went to the Cove; married Benj. Herring and Experience Annis. [godly sorrow swelled his heart and tears gushed into his eyes.] When an awakened conscience comes to estimate the nature of its Guilt there will be found but poor shelter in all these palliatives that can be form'd by human subtlety or licentious wit. St. Peter was not more different from himself, when trembling at the voice of a silly damsel than the same St. Peter after was the glorious and invincible apostle before the council, in prison, and upon the cross, was from the cowardly and infamous renegade in the high priest's palace.

Jan. 16. I enclosed my study with rough boards ; very warm, snow almost gone.

Jan. 16. Married Daniel Tarr and Mary Ingersoll.

Jan. 19. I made some clapboards in kitchen and t'other room ; spent the evening at Capt. Ellery's.

Jan. 26. Cloudy, foggy ; Mr. White, Mr. Moody, and Dr. Plummer spent the evening here. [Mr. Moody was the eminent teacher of Dummer Academy for thirty years. He was a grandson of Mr. White.]

Jan. 28. Mr. S. Moody preached for me, forenoon ; I preached, afternoon.

Jan. 29. I dined at Tim. Rogers ; after dinner went to Squam with Mr. Moody, Mr. Rogers and Dr. Plummer ; supped at Mr. Bradstreet's ; girl ran away again.

Feb. 2. Went to the cape ; carried my wife ; dined at Mr. Baker's ; preached at John Pool's.

Feb. 7. We plastered the chamber over the kitchen and the little room below, and the kitchen overhead with West India Lime.

Feb. 9. I laid 3 harths ; blew up very cold ; in the evening visited Elisha Brown, sick of the palsy.

Feb. 14. Dined at deacon Parsons' ; he brought his new wife to town.

Feb. 16. Very great storm, rain ; much damage done to vessels in the harbour ; one vessel lost at Squam, one boy drowned ; the highest tide that has been known for many years.

March 8. Warm ; constant malice and ingratitude will tire the largest charity and cool the most generous resolutions.

March 15. Lect ; Mr. Rogers preached for us ; in the evening married Samuel Hodgkins and Abigail Sayward.

March 20. We moved to our new house.

March 22. I was at home ; rainy and stormy ; in the evening I married William Somes and Elizabeth Davis.

March 27. I went up to Boston by water with Capt. Byles ; went out at 9 o'clock, got up a little after sunset ; lodged at Mrs. Stevens'.

April 7. I had the return of a venture ; 2 qts of fish to the West Indies ; came in rum, 6 gallons, which went to Virginia and brought 4 bushels of wheat and 2 of corn.

April 14. Capt. Baker sailed in a Pink Stern Snow.

April 24. I bought of Mr. Woodward 15 bushels of corn ; made garret stairs yesterday and to-day.

May 4. I primed some sashes, 130 squares, and painted my desk and bookcase ; made a window frame.

May 18. We all dined at Deacon Parsons' ; we ought to go abroad for business, and not make a business of going abroad.

June 1. Warm ; I visited and prayed at four families, where I was sent for, sick and in distress ; and at a house where a young man was saved from drowning — Andrew Robinson.

June 4. We kept a family fast at Mr. N. Allen's, on account of his wife, who is greatly tempted and discomposed ; his child died.

June 7. Mr. Jaques preached my Lect ; after Lect. sent for to Nathl. Parsons, in consumption.

June 8. Visited and prayed at N. Allens' & Nathl. Parsons.

June 12. Made the great door for my study ; visited Mrs. Allen.

June 14. Visited Mrs. Allen ; attended her till she died, about two o'clock.

June 15. I was very dull ; visited Nathl. Sargent, in a consumption.

June 16. I had many discouragements and trials, inward, outward ; dined with Mr. Smith and others at Capt. Gibbs.

June 17. I preached, forenoon ; Mr. Smith, afternoon ; contribution began to be divided between Mr. White and me ; 12d.

June 18. I attended the funeral of Nathl. Allen's wife ; Nathl. Parsons buried the same day.

July 3. I painted some of the cellar ; visited and prayed with Nathl. Sargent.

July 8. I preached all day ; Mr. White baptised ; in the evening I was sent for to Eliza Row ; found her under symptoms of death, hardly sensible ; prayed with her ; sent for to see Nathl. Sargent, very weak and low ; nigh unto death ; prayed there with much freedom and enlargement.

July 9. This morn Eliza Row died, and about noon, Nathl. Sargent died. I attended the funeral of an infant son of ——— Barrett, who died aboard a vessel in the harbour.

July 10. I attended the funeral of Eliz. Row ; Mr. White prayed.

July 17. I was sent for in the morning—Elisha Brown had hanged himself in his own house with a line, having been under conviction lately, after a vain and profane life ; he was taken with a fit of the palsy a few months ago ; was awakened, thoughtful and tempted.

July 18. I put my horse into the chair and went to Fresh Water

Cove yesterday ; went on to the Point with Capt. William Stevens and Mr. Smith.

July 22. Sacramento ; I preached forenoon ; Mr. White called out to Capt. John Stevens' ; his wife died about one o'clock ; afternoon Mr. S. Moody preached.

July 23. I set out for Haverhill in a chair ; lodged at Father Pecker's.

July 24. I set out at 7 o'clock with sister Bette, arrived home about 4 afternoon ; visited the sick and attended the funeral of Capt. John Stevens' wife.

July 25. I attended Mr. Rogers' Lect ; Mr. Moody preached, Rom. v. 3, 4, 5 ; in the evening Mr. White and I went to the widow Brown's, whose husband lately hanged himself ; they had quitted the house by reason of some noises and fears of spectres ; we persuaded them to re-enter, and tarried there with them all there all night, without the least molestation.

Aug. 5. I attended the funeral of widow Howard.

Aug. 7. Quarterly fast at Mr. Woodward's.

Aug. 7. Two men drowned in the harbour—Danl. Collins and Benj. Bink.

Aug. 25. Visited the sick at Mr. Boynton's ; four of them with fever.

Sept. 5. At Mr. Roger's Lect. ; he preached ; after Lect. attended the funeral of Mrs. Boynton.

Sept. 7. I attended the funeral of Thos. Bray's child ; there were three funerals, children, all in the burying ground at once.

Sept. 24. I went up in town at 2 o'clock ; Mr. Rogers, of Kittery, preached a Lect. for me ; after Lect. I visited and prayed at four families ; visited the sick all over the Cut.

Sept. 24. Made a partition in ye arch in ye cellar.

Oct. 29. I visited the sick at Fresh Water Cove ; six persons sick with a fever ; at night, about 12 o'clock, the house of David Ingersoll took fire and was burnt to the ground with most of the furniture ; it was a calm time, and a wonderful Providence that it spread no further ; there was a great concourse of People.

Nov. 8. I attended the dying of Joseph Tarbox his wife.

Nov. 19. I finished my closet in the study ; hung the door.

Nov. 20. Visited the sick, and watched with Tim. Rogers, who has the bilious colic.

Nov. 21. In the morning at home till 12 ; then went to see Patt Stacy, at Mr. Stevens', at the Cut ; pray there, she has a pleuritic fever ; then

visited and prayed with Mollie Travis ; then visited and prayed at James Sawyer's ; many sick there, and their daughter dead ; then visited and prayed at Michael Webber's, his wife dangerously ill ; then visited and prayed at Mr. Webber's, many sick of a fever ; then attended the funeral (and prayed) of Andrew Parsons, his wife ; then home ; visited at Henry Davis', two children sick of fever ; then went in to see Mr. Rogers, and home and to bed at 9.

Nov. 22. I preached the Lect. 1 John, i. 7 ; after Lect. went to the cape ; married Daniel Williams and Hannah Clark ; married Cæsar and Flora.

Nov. 29. Very windy at S W., cold ; in the evening I went to the Cape and married John Hobson and widow Martha Pool.

Dec. 2. Mr. Rogers, of Kittery, preached for me, forenoon, from Ps. lxxxix. 16 ; I preached afternoon ; In Mr. Rogers' sermon, he showed how the Br is exalted in Christ ; righteousness ;—exalted above the condemning power of the Law ; above the power and dominion of sin, above self, the devil, and the world.

Dec. 3. Mr. Rogers preached a dedication sermon at the new meeting house up in town.

Dec. 16. I changed with Mr. Rogers, of Kittery.

Dec. 27. I was at wedding at Mr. Allen's ; Dr. Plummer married by Mr. White. [Doctor Samuel Plummer to Elizabeth Gee, daughter of Rev. Joshua Gee, of Boston, and sister of Mr. Allen's wife, then recently deceased.]

Jan. 21, 1754. Very warm ; at night the wind changed ; blowed exceedingly hard and exceedingly cold ; many vessels drove ashore in the harbor ; the coldest night we have had this winter.

Jan. 22. Exceedingly cold and windy ; I went to Mr. White's and Deacon Stacy's ; many perished with the cold.

Feb. 6. Very pleasant ; I received a letter from my brother informing me that my mother was sick of a fever ; I set out at 2 o'clock, got to Haverhill at 9.

Feb. 7. Went to Andover ; found my mother sick, but the fever abated.

Feb. 13. My mother died at 9 3-4 o'clock.

Feb. 16. I dined at Mr. Cogswell's and reached home at 7 o'clock,

Feb. 24. I preached all day ; in the evening married Joseph Smith and Sarah Brown ; visited Saml. Ingersoll, sick of the palsy and senseless.

Feb. 27. Snow storm and rain ; attended the funeral of S. Ingersoll.

April 9. I set out with Deacon Warner for York ; lodged at my brother's at Newbury.

April 12. Dined at Mr. Rogers', Kittery ; went through Scotland ; lodged at Mr. Lyman's ; saw many of the people of my former charge, who expressed much gladness to see me.

April 15. Visited, and went to Sir Wm. Pepperell's ; Lodged at Mr. Wibird's, Portsmouth.

April 18. Got to Ipswich to Lect. ; Mr. Foxcroft preached ; got home at 8 o'clock.

April 30. I went to Squam ; dined at Mr. Bradstreet's ; attended the funeral of Zebulon Elwell.

May 2. I preached at Eastern Point, at John Gardner's ; dined at Capt. Sargent's with Mr. White ; rode over in Capt. Sargent's chaise ; my horse.

May 26. I preached all day ; Mr. White at the Cape ; Mr. Smith, of Falmouth here, but would not preach.

June 7. Sent for to John Sargent's ; he was thought to be dying.

June 11. Was called in the morning to John Sargents ; prayed with him ; he died soon after.

June 14. Went to Squam ; sold the girl to Denison for £40 O. T.

June 20. I drank tea at Capt. John Stevens' ; his new wife came on Tuesday. [She was the widow of Col. John Gorham, of Barnstable.]

Aug. 24. General Training ; the Field officers came down with the troops ; the five companies formed into one Battalion.

Oct. 29. Mr. Whitfield came here ; preached twice, Rev. i. 5, 6, and went out of town. [This was the celebrated George Whitefield, then on his fifth visit to America. By this entry only do we learn that he ever preached in Gloucester.]

Nov. 1. I attended the funeral of John Goodridge.

Nov. 21. It being training day, I preached Deut. xiv, 21 ; a sort of artillery sermon.

Nov. 29. Snowy day ; attended the funeral of David Sawyer.

Dec. 8. I preached all day ; attended the funeral of Philip Babson's wife.

Dec. 10. Mr. White preached at the School house, a quarterly Lect ; we supped at Mr. N. Allen's ; he brought his wife home. [She was Sarah, daughter of Epes Sargent, Esq., formerly of Gloucester, but then of Salem.]

Dec. 13. I made about thirty pound of candles; the wicks made before; finished by noon.

Dec. 16. I attended the funeral of Constantine Jorlin.

Dec. 19. Married Aaron Davis and Patty Woodhouse, and Ezekiel Woodward and Abigail Sanders.

Dec. 20. Very cold; held the wedding at Mr. Woodward's.

Dec. 25. Preached at old Mr. Gardner's.

Jan. 4, 1755. Attended the funeral of John Gardner.

Jan. 16. Attend the sick, and Mrs. Cashmere at her death.

Jan. 30. I attended the funeral of widow Parsons; had information of a man that has attempted a *felo-de-se*.

Jan. 31. I was called out of bed in the morning to and see Mrs. Fears' sick.

Feb. 1. Sent for to a dying woman in the morning.

Feb. 2. Preached: read the request of a number of brethren at the cape for dismission, in order to incorporation.

Feb. 3. Attended the funeral of Wm. Fears' wife.

Feb. 13. I went to the Cape to the Fast. Mr. Bradstreet began with prayer; I preached; Mr. White incorporated the church; Mr. Rogers prayed, and Mr. White concluded with prayer. I visited some sick on my way home.

Feb. 28. Visited Mrs. Collins, dangerously sick; and he under gt Tempt to *Felo-de-se*.

March 3. Attended the funeral of Mrs. Collins, and visited at Capt. Ellery's in the evening.

March 11. Preached to the young people in the school; very attentive and some wept.

March 12. Rose at 6 o'clock, soon after was desired to go to visit two families, the news of the heads of them being lost at sea just come; I went to Capt. Joseph Parsons', who was one; his widow, mother and relatives all in tears; conversed with them about an hour and prayed; then went to George Tappan's, the other, and prayed there: then returned home and read Taylor's Experience, a very excellent work for the discovery of a Pharisee: then went to see Mr. Baker, sick at his daughter Babren's: prayed with him after much conversation: he is an excellent Christian: then sent for to see Hannah Davis, sick of the quinsy, and prayed: then attended the funeral of Everdeen's child, and prayed with the mourners: In the evening called to pray with a sick child at Mr. Rand's, and another at Dr. Rea's: prayed with each: then

went to see Hannah Davis again, and Zeb. Lane's wife, who is infirm; then came home.

March 25. Very rainy day; I visited 16 sick persons, mostly children; prayed with 11 families.

April 3. Dined at deacon Stacy's; his John brought his wife home.

April 7. Visited Zaccheus Parsons; he died.

April 23. Dined at Dr. Rea's; an entertainment at the weaning of a child; wrote a letter to a deist; planted cucumbers.

May 19. I visited and catechised at the school house.

May 21. Private Fast at Deacon Stacy's for his daughter distracted.

June 27. I went to see Mary Giddings who had murdered her infant child.

June 30. Mary Giddings was buried. (She was daughter of Robert Giddings, and was born Oct. 25, 1731.)

July 3. General Fast upon the account of the second expedition against the French encroachments and the Indian war. I preached forenoon; Mr. White afternoon.

July 9. I visited, and at night sat up with Deacon William Parsons.

July 10. Deacon Parsons died between six and seven in the morning. [He died at the age of fifty-five; having been, for many years, one of the most prominent citizens of the town. He owned and occupied the house now standing on the corner of Middle and Washington streets.]

July 11. I studied upon a funeral sermon.

July 12. I studied and attended the funeral of Deacon Parsons. Eb. Witham's horse killed by Thunder.

July 26. Cold N. E. storm; a vessel cast away at the Cape; man lost; another at Squam; Mr. White on board.

Aug. 26. A general Provincial Fast on account of our armies and expeditions; General Bradstreet's defeat near Ohio, and general Shirley's marching to Niagara, and general Johnson to Crown Point; after the public exercises we met at Samuel Parsons' for private prayer.

Sept. 11. Mr. Swain, of Wenham, preached my Lect. compel them to come in that my house may be filled; the church is the house of God.

Sept. 15. The companies met to enlist soldiers to go to Crown Point; 20 in the two companies in this town.

Sept. 16. We had a church and parish meeting to see if they would

consent to my going to Crown Point; voted their consent unanimously.

Sept. 22. I was preparing for the expedition.

Sept. 24. My sister Sarah came down; we attended the private fast at Hubbard Haskell's.

Sept. 26. I visited 24 families over the Cut. [Here follows a list of ministers who preached for Mr. Chandler while he was absent:—Messrs. Leavitt and Barnard, of Salem, Messrs. Wigglesworth and Walley, of Ipswich, Mr. Champney, of Beverly, Mr. Swain, of Wenham, and Messrs. Bradstreet and Rogers, of Gloucester. Mr. White preached three Sabbaths and Thanksgiving. Mr. Chandler's Diary of the expedition to Crown Point is in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for Oct., 1863, which any who are anxious to see it may find in the Sawyer Free Library. After his return, he resumed the record of events at home.]

Dec. 19. There was a loud rumbling of an earthquake; no shaking but a jarring like thunder.

Dec. 21. Sabbath; Mr. White preached forenoon; John xiv. 27; afternoon I preached from Amos, iv. 12. [Mr. Chandler often preached from this text; the words are:—"This will I do unto thee, O Israel; and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel."]

Dec. 24. N. Fast to humble ourselves under the tokens of God's Displeasure in the Earthquake; I began with prayer, Mr. Jaques preached; afternoon, Mr. Rogers prayed and preached; very cold, but a full congregation.

Dec. 26. More moderate; I dined at Capt. Sargents'; went to see some sick, bereaved and tempted.

Dec. 28. Sabbath and sacrament; I preached; in the evening rode over the Cut with Mr. Nathl. Sargent to see Thomas Bray, sick of a fever; prayed with him and conversed; he speaks as one experienced in spirituals.

Jan. 1, 1756. This day by agreement the ministers of the town met at Mr. Rogers' to keep a fast in his parish on acct of the Earthquake. Mr. Rogers began with prayer; I preached Ezek. xxxiii. 5; afternoon Mr. Cleveland prayed and Mr. Bradstreet preached Prov. i. 24-29; very cold day.

Jan. 2. I was studying; took in three Relations from persons desir-

ing admission to the Lord's table and attend the funeral to the grave of Mrs. Parsons, wife of Jera Parsons who died hopefully; told me she believed Christ died for her. She had been much enlightened of late time, since the Gt Shock of the Earthquake which was Nov. 18 last.

Jan. 3. I studied all day; dined at Capt. Gibbs'.

Jan. 4. Very cold; I preached; in the evening visited and prayed with Mrs. Cook, under darkness and fear at the perilous hour.

Jan. 5. Cloudy; damp air; some rain; I made this book; studied in the evening; rain at night and snow.

Jan. 6. I visited Elisha Corney, under the symptoms of death, and attended the funeral of Daniel Tarr's child.

Jan. 13. Mr. Leighton's shop burnt down.

Jan. 20. I went to Manchester to the funeral of Mr. Cheever. [Rev. Amos Cheever died Jan. 16, 1756.]

Jan. 22. Very cold; I went to Mr. Jaques' Fast; he prayed in the morning, Mr. Rogers preached; afternoon, I prayed, Mr. Bradstreet preached.

Jan. 29. Fast at the Cape; Mr. Rogers prayed, Mr. Bradstreet preached; afternoon, I prayed and preached; supped at Ebenezer Pool's; Mr. Cleveland sick of a fever.

Feb. 5. I studied all day; visited in the evening. The many severe trials we undergo are intended as warnings not to attach ourselves to the floating phantoms of sublunary life.

Feb. 7. I was at home; had company; took two relations of persons to be admitted to church fellowship.

Feb. 8. I preached all day; fine, warm weather, like spring, this fortnight or three weeks past.

Feb. 12. I was at home, forenoon; afternoon, visited Mrs. Cradock. very much distressed in soul.

Feb. 16. 'Tis like a May morning; birds singing.

Feb. 18. Visited at the Cove; very warm, foggy; the grass springs in the mowing ground; in some places some have gathered greens for the pot.

March 16. Attended the funeral of the widow Martin.

March 17. In the afternoon, a number joined to pray with Mrs. Cradock, under great temptation.

March 21. In the evening, preached to the negroes at the school house.

April 12. Col. Plaisted came to town to press the affair of my going with him on the expedition; we dined at Capt. Sargents'.

April 21. I went to visit a poor a distressed woman, Mrs. Celey, near 80 years of age, under hopeful convictions, despairing in herself.

April 22. Training day ; I prayed with the companies.

April 24. Church meeting to see if the church would concur to my going in the expedition, at the repeated request of Col. Plaisted ; it passed in the negative.

April 24. Public Fast ; I preached and delivered an address to the soldiers going on the Expedition ; in sermon time, forenoon, there was a gust of wind or whirlwind, which broke up the congregation ; most ran out, but 'twas soon over. It was thought at the time, by many, to be an earthquake.

April 30. I visited Mrs. Collins, tempted : and Mrs. Paterson, bereaved of her mother, Mrs. Cradock, who has for some months been in distress of mind, and despairing, tempted, and assaulted ; and last Saturday about one o'clock, she hanged herself with a single strand of a fishing line. I transcribed the address to the soldiers, at their desire.

May 2. I preached to the society of young men at Samuel Stearns' at the Cut.

May 3. The soldiers marched : but first went into the meeting house ; Mr. White prayed and I gave them a word of exhortation.

May 8. This Day was set apart by order of Govt throughout the Provinces as a day of Humiliation, Prayer and Thanksgiving on account of the Earthquake which was desolating in Lisbon, Portugal, but New England was spared in a very great shock which shook off Chimney Tops and wares from shelves.

May 11. Changed with Mr. Rogers ; after meeting drank tea at Capt. Allen's ; in the evening prayed with Mrs. Cook. There was heard about 8 o'clock in the evening a low rumbling of an Earthquake.

May 19. The Hornet man-of-war was in here.

May 22. I studied : dined at home on a fresh salmon Capt. Sanders sent me.

June 12. David Low and Spencer, of Capt. Wm. Stevens, and Sip, of Capt. Allen, drowned off the Cape : the small boat overset.

June 14. Catechised the children, about 120.

June 24. I went down to Squam with my wife ; dined at Capt. Davis' ; he was married last night ; I preached Mr. Bradstreet's Lect.

July 16. I dined at Mr. Allen's ; visited B. Boynton's wife, dangerously ill of a fever.

July 21. Attended the funeral of Benj. Boynton's wife.

July 22. A special Fast throughout the Provinces on account of the Expedition and the War. Mr. White preached, forenoon; I preached afternoon.

July 21. I visited Thomas Ayers in a very poor case.

Aug. 4. I went over the Cut; went into the water; found a plenty of whottle-berries; stopped at Mr. Rogers'; war proclaimed at Boston.

Aug. 5. I preached at widow Elwell's, Head of the Harbour.

Aug. 15. Attended the funeral of Thomas Ayers.

Aug. 23. Funeral of Patience Bennett: called up in the night to Adam Hoppin.

Aug. 25. I dined at Dr. Rea's, his brother died about 9 o'clock in the evening.

Aug. 27. Attended the funeral of Aaron Ray.

Sept. 4. I was at home: called up at 10 o'clock to a dying person.

Sept. 4. Studied, and attended the funeral of Joseph Boynton's wife.

Sept. 5. I preached: attended the funeral of James Paterson's wife. [James Paterson and Abigail Cradock were married Dec. 26, 1749. She was the daughter of the unhappy woman mentioned under April 30.]

Sept. 8. I went out to sea, kept my cabin.

Sept. 9. Very weak: visited the sick at Paterson's.

Sept. 12. I was very feeble: preached: afternoon, I found unwonted freedom of mind and some fervor of soul: was strengthened beyond expectation.

Sept. 19. Mr. Smith, of Marlborough, preached for me all day. [Rev. Aaron Smith: husband of Martha, daughter of Joseph Allen, Esq.]

Sept. 21. I attended the funeral of James Paterson, a child.

Oct. 2. Rainy day: attended two funerals in one house.

Oct. 11. Visited among the sick: 'tis pretty sickly among us.

Oct. 18. Catechised the children at James Sawyer's.

Oct. 19. In the evening I had much of a headache: went to bed: was called up about 3 o'clock to go to Molly West, who was thought to be dying: I went, and as I stood praying I fainted away: was senseless about one and a half minutes.

Oct. 19. I got out, afternoon, to see one Osmond, a youth, who was hurt in the windmill; a wonderful deliverance.

Oct. 31. I preached all day: attended the funeral of Molly West.

Nov. 1. Very warm, foggy weather : the funeral of William Somes' wife.

Nov. 2. Called out of bed in the morning to Joseph Dolliver : then went over to Eastern Point to see Mr. Josiah Ingersoll, sick : visited several families, came home. Ezekiel Woodward's house raised. [This house is still standing on Middle street, and has been for many years in possession of a branch of the Parsons family.]

Nov. 3. Mr. Allen, of Manchester, came here, related his grievances, and advised about a council.

Nov. 10. I visited Joseph Dolliver, dangerously sick of a nervous fever.

Nov. 13. Capt. Wm. Ellery in a snow privateer, came in yesterday : Joseph Dolliver buried.

Nov. 16. Old Mr. Stevens died in the evening, 10 o'clock and 20 min.

Nov. 18. I preached the Lect : the anniversary period of the great Earthquake : after Lect. attended the funeral of Mr. Samuel Stevens, aged 91 years : he has lived with the wife of his youth 62 years and about 10 months : he has for two or three years past been a child, almost bereaved of all reason, but able to walk the house till a few days before his death. [He was a merchant, — a grandson of William Stevens, one of the first settlers, and a famous shipwright. His wife was Mary, daughter of William Ellery. See *Notes and Additions*, Vol. 1, p. 78. Mr. Stevens' residence was a large gambrel-roofed building on the north side of Front street, about half-way between Center and Hancock streets. It escaped destruction by the great fire of 1814, — having been moved, a few years before, to a place at the Beach, where it still stands.]

Nov. 22. My cider came, 8 barrels of Mr. Osgood and 2 barrels of Capt. Pecker.

Nov. 23. Capt. Collins and Capt. Somes sailed before noon for Bilboa.

Nov. 26. I attended the funeral of one Dennis Organ, a Roman, who, in his sickness, said, if he grew worse, he would have them send for me to come and pray with him. I went, but he was speechless.

Jan. 2, 1757. At 5 o'clock I was called up to visit Wm. Card ; found him dying ; left him alive at 7.

Jan. 13. I preached the Lect ; in the evening visited Jonathan's Row's wife, dangerously ill.

Jan. 18. I attended the funeral of Jonathan Row's wife.

Jan. 20. Mr Payne brought his wife home. [Edward Payne, a mer-

chant, sometime in business in Gloucester. This wife was Rebecca Armory of Boston.]

Feb. 13. I preached; exceedingly cold day; afternoon, Mr. White preached, Luke xiii. 27, extempore.

Feb. 16. A little afternoon was heard a pretty loud and long rumbling of an earthquake or thunder.

Feb. 18. I preached at Josiah Grover's; Mr. Haskell walked with me; very thick, foggy weather for four or five days.

March 8. I was called up in the morning at about 4 o'clock to see Madam Stevens, who they thought was dying; prayed there and tarried till it was day all abroad; then came home to my study, close at study; visited Madam Stevens again; in the evening preached at Mr. Leighton's family meeting.

March 13. In the evening married Ignatius Webber and Elizabeth Stuart; very stormy.

March 14. Training day; I prayed with the company; the new commissions opened; I dined at Mr. Payne's.

March 22. A very cold, stormy day; Training to enlist 17 men out of two companies; I dined at Mr. Nathl. Ellery's with the officers; I prayed in the meeting-house before and after the exercise of the soldiers.

March 27. I preached; contribution for William Sargent; in the morning visited old Mrs. Stevens, wasting away.

April 3. I preached; snowed all day; very stormy day.

April 4. The soldiers marched; I visited Andrew Parsons' wife, dangerously sick.

April 6. I attended the funeral of Andrew Parsons' wife.

April 8. Visited widow Botham; very near her end.

April 10. After meeting visited widow Botham; she was dying; I prayed with her; she died soon after; then I went to see widow Dolliver, aged about—; she is declining fast; then went and married David Perigo and Abigail Brook and came home; then went and married Nathl. Sargent and widow Judith Giddings.

April 13. I received the news of the death of my brother Benjamin, who was taken at Oswego, was a carpenter, and died on his march to Canada, about 30 miles from Quebec.

April 18. I was sick of a cold; I made a spring in the—wheel of my watch to stop it when wound up.

April 20. I went in the morning to Josiah Grover's; his wife had a wen cut out by D. Plummer, from her side, which weighed 9 3-4 lbs.

April 21. Provincial Fast ; I preached all day ; Mr. White prayed afternoon : just after meeting I was sent for to Capt. Winthrop Sargent's ; his child dangerously sick ; I prayed with it and it died in a few minutes ; then went to Capt. Gibbs', at his desire went to carry the news to Mrs. Sanders of the death of her husband, drowned at sea ; then visited and prayed with old Mrs. Sanders at Capt. Gibbs'.

April 24. Preached at Squam ; after meeting was desired to go to Capt. Fellows' ; his wife lost her son, Saunders ; came home, and went and prayed with the society of negroes and gave them a word of exhortation.

May 1. Very hard gale of wind ; it snowed about two hours and a half ; scarce ever faster ; the ground covered over an inch and continued until next day noon ; very cold, it froze a tub of water over near a qt. of an inch thick.

May 18. I went to the Cape to the funeral of Elder Grover's wife.

May 19. Capt. Babson arrived from Lisbon.

June 9. Mrs. Card very ill, and under concern, very great, about her soul.

June 22. This day was set apart by consent in this Parish as a day of fasting and prayer on account of the drought. Mr. White began with prayer, I preached ; afternoon, Mr. Bradstreet prayed, Mr. Rogers preached, Matt. 6 : Thy kingdom come. We supped at Mr. White's, very hot.

June 23. I preached Mr. Bradstreet's Leet ; we had a very plentiful shower of rain.

June 24. I visited on Eastern Point : Mr. Palfrey dangerously ill.

June 27. Went to Eastern Point to see Mr. Palfrey.

June 30. Provincial fast on account of the war and drouth ; I prayed in the morning, Mr. White preached ; afternoon Mr. White prayed, I preached.

July 2. I attended the funeral of Richard Palfrey.

July 7. About 2 1-4 o'clock there was an Earthquake, an ingeminated concussion.

July 13. I preached Mr. Rogers' Lect ; Capt. Allen's wife much affected after meeting in conversation.

July 18. Catechised at Eben. Collins' ; no. of children, 67.

July 27. This day was observed as a fast at Squam, relative to the war—to the public affairs ; Mr. Bradstreet began with prayer, I preached ; afternoon Mr. White prayed, Mr. Rogers preached.

Aug. 9. I visited; very dry, great drouth. [Fort William and Henry taken by the French and Indians.]

Aug. 13. I dined at Capt. Wm. Stevens; heard the news that the Fort at Lake George was taken last Tuesday.

Aug. 15. We had alarm guns firing and drums beating to send one quarter part of militia to the frontier, invaded by French.

Aug. 18. I went to Manchester; fast there on account of the war and drought.

Aug. 19. I went in the morning to enquire into the affair of the apprision of Joseph Saunders; I think it to be a chimera.

Aug. 24. I attended the fast at Mr. Rogers', he began with prayer; Mr. Jaques preached; afternoon I prayed, Mr. Bradstreet preached.

Aug. 29. Catechised at James Sawyer's, about thirty children; visited at the Cove, dined at Mr. Coward's.

Aug. 30. I visited at the fort of Eastern Point; dined at Joseph Sayward's, spent the evening and supped at Mr. Thos. Sanders'. Mr. Smith there. [Probably Rev. Thomas Smith of Falmouth, Me., father of Mrs. Sanders.]

Aug. 31. I dined at Capt. Sanders'; Mr. White, Mr. Smith, &c.

Sept. 10. I visited deacon Jeremiah Parsons, sick of a fever.

Sept. 25. I preached; after meeting I was sent for to visit Peter Savery's infant, dying. I prayed there; a little after I was in bed, about ten o'clock, I was sent for to visit Deacon Jeremiah Parsons, dying; he was sensible to the last, tho' broken in his speech; much in the dark, tho' his desires were enlarged after discoveries of the Love of God; he died about one o'clock: I came home after 2 o'clock. [Deacon Jeremiah Parsons lived at the Farms. He was a grandson of Jeffrey, the first settler of that name, and was about 60 years old when he died.]

Sept. 27. I attended the funeral of Deacon Jeremiah Parsons.

Sept. 28. I visited some sick at Fresh Water Cove: and visited the neighborhood about Capt. Honnors'.

Oct. 2. Catechised at Capt. Coos', about 35 children.

Oct. 7. Sent for to Mr. Hidden, dangerously ill.

Oct. 9. I preached: in the evening sent for to Mr. Hidden's; his wife very dangerous, prayed there, and again with a child of Danl. Smith.

Oct. 17. I visited at Eastern Point: attended the funeral of Mrs. Hidden.

Oct. 19. Fast, on account of the public affairs.

Oct. 26. I studied; read Dr. Taylor on original sin; his argument and illustrations illusive.

Oct. 29. I was sent for to Thos. Hogdon, his wife had a wen cut out upon upper part of her left breast ; it had been cut twice before, but now all taken out.

Nov. 1. In the evening preached at Constantine Joslin's.

Nov. 8. I visited in the Harbour ; my wife made sausages.

Nov. 17. Thanksgiving ; preached Ps. xxx. 8. I was about three hours in the exercise ; we had a plentiful table, in good order, in peace and quietness. In the evening I married Jonathan Rowe and Alice Hoole.

Nov. 30. Monthly Fast at the Cape ; Mr. Cleveland prayed, I preached ; afternoon Mr. White prayed, Mr. Rogers preached ; very pleasant for the season.

March 6, 1758. Capt. Somes and son shot by accident ; I visited and prayed.

March 8. Afternoon at Capt. Somes', his son's leg cut off above the knee.

March 11. Capt. Somes' son died yesterday, buried to-day.

March 16. Elder Grover and Madam Stevens married by Mr. White. [A very uncommon matrimonial ceremony, each of the parties being upwards of eighty years of age.]

March 23. Afternoon, at Elder Grover's ; in the Harbour ; their children together ; in the evening married Saml. Witham and Elizabeth Higgins. [A daughter by this marriage—Deborah, born, as she said, Oct. 4, 1766, and baptized, according to the First Church Records, Oct. 12, same year, died April 12, 1868 ; the only known centenarian of Gloucester birth.]

March 30. I married Dr. Saml. Houghton and Mary Warner.

April 3. Some think they heard an Earthquake about eight o'clock in the evening ; the people very busy fitting out, the Embargo being taken off the fishery.

April 10. Capt. Babson arrived from Lisbon ; John has been with him this voyage ; returned in good health.

April 13. Training day ; I attended the funeral of David Ingersoll's wife ; married Abraham Sawyer and Mary Sayward at Mrs. Wheeler's—good deal of company.

April 19. Monthly Fast at the Cape ; Mr. Cleveland began, Mr. Bradstreet preached ; afternoon Mr. White prayed, Mr. Rogers preached.

April 23. The transports sailed for Halifax.

April 26. I attended the society for prayer—particular case Mr. White's son in a consumption, and fear whether prepared for death.

April 30. I preached; after meeting sent for to Eastern Point; visited and prayed at B. Averill's; at Josiah Ingersoll's.

Feb. 1, 1759. I went to bed at eleven; at 20 m. after two o'clock was a shock of an earthquake; at first a sudden jar, then abated a little and there came in gradually to second pretty loud and pretty great shock.

Feb. 10. I attended the funeral of Richard Grover.

Feb. 21. I went to Eastern Point to distribute the portions of the charity to the poor.

March 2. Visited Mr. White; he is very feeble; low in spirits and much broken.

March 8. Mr. Bailey preached the school Lect. in the school house. [Jacob Bailey taught the grammar school in Gloucester about a year and a half. He became an Episcopal minister, and in the Revolution went to Annapolis, N. S., where he died July 26, 1808.]

March 9. I studied; called out at night to Joseph McFedrix, in convulsion fits; I was there till 12.

March 11. Mr. White got to meeting, after six or seven weeks confinement.

March 15. I went over in the evening by water to Josiah Ingersoll's; married David Pearce and Bethiah Ingersoll.

March 17. I studied and visited; prayed with several sick persons—Joseph Fedrix, Mrs. Rogers and Mrs. Perkins, all in a dangerous state.

March 48. Visited Joseph Fedrix, very nigh death, and Mrs. Perkins. Visited and prayed with Mrs. Rogers.

March 20. Joseph Fedrix died.

March 23. I attended the funeral of Mrs. Perkins. [She was a daughter of Capt. Andrew Robinson, a famous man in the town in the last century. Mrs. Perkins kept a tavern on Front Street many years, and was blind in the latter part of her life.]

April 14. Association Fast at the Harbour; I began with prayer; Mr. Jaques preached; afternoon Mr. Bradstreet prayed, Mr. Smith of Marlboro, preached; we supped at Mr. Whittemore's.

May 1. I attended the funeral of Mrs. Rogers. [Wife of Timothy Rogers, merchant, brother of Rev. John Rogers, minister of the Fourth Parish.]

May 14. Married Capt. William Dolliver and Abigail Sanders.

May 20. I was not able to speak; got Mr. Bailey, schoolmaster, to change with Mr. Jaques; he came and preached, prayed at the sacrament and baptized.

May 21. I was very much not well but visited about 18 persons sick with the measles.

May 25. Planted potatoes behind the meeting house.

May 30. I dined at Mrs. Comerferd's ; Roast Goose at Home.

June 14. I was called up at 4 o'clock to go to Mr. Young's ; he is near eternity.

Sept. 2. I preached Gen. vi. 3 ; I was enlarged in the exercise of the day, spoke with freedom, but being feeble nature language bad ; I could scarce hold up in the evening ; visited Mary Pierce, whom I found in a dying posture ; after, visited Capt. Babson, very dangerous, near death ; I came home and went to bed ill ; about 2 o'clock, they sent for me to Capt. Babson ; I sent word I was ill and unable, but by their repeated opportunity, considering the distress of the family, I rose and went ; while I was attempting to pray with him I fainted away ; I came home about 4, left him dying ; his wife very ill ; Molly Pierce and Capt. Babson both died about 6 o'clock.

Sept. 24. I catechised at Edward Collins' ; 75 children.

Sept. 28. I attended the funeral of Wm. Sawyer.

Oct. 12. Great rejoicing ; illumination ; firing of cannon here on account of the reduction of Quebec.

Oct. 15. Catechised the children at Eastern Point ; but very few by reason of the rain ; Had a hog killed.

Nov. 6. I visited at Eastern Point, further end ; married Daniel Rogers and Elizabeth Gorham.

Nov. 27. I attended the funeral of widow Hannah Babson and visited the sick.

Nov. 29. Annual Provinciall Thanksgiving ; I preached Isai. ix. 6, wonderful ; (printed). I was about an hour in sermon ; had some great trials in the morning.

Dec. 5. Sent for to Eastern Point ; Eben Tarbox's wife in fits.

Dec. 8. I attended the funeral of Eben Tarbox's wife.

Dec. 9. I preached Hebrew ii. 11. Mr. White last at meeting.

Dec. 22. I attended a funeral—Michael Webber.

Dec. 26. Monthly Thanksgiving at Mr. Rogers' ; he began with prayer ; I preached ; Mr. White present. [Mr. Chandler's journal contains no entry in the month of January, 1760. On the 16th of that month Rev. John White, senior pastor of the First Church, died, in the 83d year of his age, and the 58th year of his ministry.]

Feb. 3, 1760. I changed with Mr. Jaques ; he preached here, funeral sermon, 2 Kings ii. 12.

Feb. 9. I set out upon an agreement to change with Mr. Wigglesworth (minister of Ipswich) a bearer to Mr. White; we appointed to meet at Mr. Porter's, where I tarried to sunset and heard nothing from him. I returned home.

April 11. I visited Jera. Parsons, dangerously sick of a fever.

April 13. I preached all day; we had a contribution for the poor of Boston reduced by the late wasting fire; collected about £280.

April 14. I visited and prayed in several families, and attended the funeral of Jeremiah Parsons.

April 21. Visited Joseph Sayward's; his daughter Bettie died.

April 23. Visited and attended the funeral; prayed in several families, and at the family meeting in the evening at Mrs. White's.

April 29. Visited Nathl. Simes, dangerously sick.

May 7. I preached at Mr. Comerford's; his wife dangerously sick with consumption.

May 12. Visited sick, Mrs. Comerford and Mrs. Hogdon, both dangerously ill, consumption.

May 16. John [his son] went to Marblehead and shipped in the Stork, Capt. Foster; attended the funeral of Mrs. Hogdon. This morning James Sawyer fell into a kettle of pitch they were going to graving; supposed to be in a fit; scalded and burnt so that he died in about twenty hours.

May 18. I attended the funeral of James Sawyer.

May 19. I attended the funeral of Mrs. Comerford.

May 27. I catechised the children in the meeting house, about 100.

June 9. I attended the funeral of Robert Stewart.

June 16. Abraham Sawyer's house raised in the forenoon, Mr. Whittemore's house raised in the afternoon.

July 23. I took a sail with Col. Stevens, Mr. Witham, Wm. Somes, Peter Severy, skipper; we caught about 200 ground fish, mostly cod, and near 300 mackerel; went out about 5 in the morning, got in about 7 or 8 in the evening.

Oct. 3. I went up to Deacon Stacy's, to desire him to withdraw from the sacrament.

Oct. 5. I preached and administered the sacrament; a disturbance by Deacon Stacy.

Oct. 9. The elders met; Deacon Stacy present, but own but little. I preached; Thanksgiving for the Reduction of Canada.

Oct. 18. Attended the funeral of Capt. Curney.

Jan. 9, 1761. We were alarmed this week by the small-pox in the Harbour; a child of Pool's was supposed to have it; the family moved up to Boston Pest House.

Jan. 12. I preached a sermon the death of the King (George II).

Jan. 13. An exceedingly cold day; the harbour is froze all up beyond Mr. Woodward's point.

Jan. 24. Widow Ellery has the small-pox.

Jan. 26. I killed my three swines; preparing to move.

Jan. 27. We moved upon account of small-pox at widow Ellery's to Capt. Parsons', over the Cut.

Feb. 9. I was at home A. M.; afternoon we moved home.

March 10. Parish Meeting; afternoon John came in, passenger in Capt. Jacob Allen. He had been taken by the French, and been prest on board the man-of-war; was on board about six weeks and at last left her and swam to shore.

March 11. At half an hour past two o'clock at night there was a great shock of an earthquake; a very loud rumbling and much shaking, till all got up; I was sent for to Mrs. S. who had the women with her; much surprised; I prayed there; went to bed at 4 o'clock.

March 19. I went to Squam to see Mr. Bradstreet, very feeble, very paralytic.

April 20. I married Samuel Sayward and Susannah Lord at Capt. Foster's.

May 4. I attended the funeral of Deacon Stacy's wife.

May 26. I catechised the children at the meeting house; 30 males at 2 o'clock, 28 females at 3.

May 30. I was called up soon after 4 o'clock to go to Capt. Ellery, sick; he died before I got there.

June 8. I went to Squam to see Mr. Bradstreet, who has convulsion fits; he preached yesterday; taken last night, we hope of his life.

June 11. I went to see Mr. Bradstreet; a little revived.

June 12. Studied and visited the sick; Evan Williams dangerous; supped at Joseph Sanders' on fresh mackerel.

June 13. Visited the sick; Evan Williams died.

June 20. I attended the funeral of Joseph Clough's wife.

July 3. I went to Squam to see Mr. Bradstreet, who remains weak and feeble in body and mind.

July 14. This day, by the appointment of our Church, was set apart for humiliation, fasting and prayer, on account of the drought;

I began with prayer, Mr. Rogers preached; afternoon Mr. Cleveland prayed, I preached; after meeting I visited some sick at the head of the Harbour.

July 20. This day was a Fast at Squam, partly on account of the drought and partly on account of Bradstreet, who is in a feeble state of health, but got out to meeting; Mr. Eben. Cleveland began with prayer Mr. Jaques preached; afternoon, I prayed, Mr. John Cleveland (of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich) preached.

July 21. I was called up at 12 o'clock to Mrs. Wheeler's; she was dying; I tarried till about two o'clock; she died before daylight.

July 28. Fast at Mr. Jaques'.

July 31. Fast up in town, at Mr. Rogers'.

August 3. Afternoon I attended the funeral of Lydia, daughter of Samuel Parsons, who died of a consumption; very hopefully—gave good evidence of her hope.

Aug. 4. I visited over the Cut; several sick; then went round by Varrell's to John Millets', and came along to Mr. Grover's; prayed there with some sick; then preached at Wm. Moore's; his wife long confined and near her end; afterwards catechised the children at Mrs. Davis', about 36: came home pretty much wearied.

Aug. 6. I visited some sick, and married William Preston and Abigail Sargent.

Aug. 18. I catechised the children at Capt. Coas; 50, 32.

Aug. 28. I went to Squam to see Mrs. Merchant, dangerously ill of consumption; she is apprehensive of danger; is earnest in desiring and seeking.

Aug. 31. I visited the sick; Mr. Rand died in the evening.

Sept. 2. I attended the funeral of Saml. Lane's wife and of Thomas Rand; both died of nervous fever.

Sept. 3. This day was observed as a day of public Prayer on account of the drought and fire, and Thanksgiving for some rains. I preached forenoon and afternoon; pretty full meeting.

Sept. 4. We had a plentiful rain; an easterly storm.

Sept. 18. I catechised at Ebenezer Collins'; 69 children.

Sept. 27. I catechised at Elder John Parsons', about 19 or 20 children.

Oct. 16. I attended the funeral of Wm. Moore's wife.

Oct. 17. I attended the funeral of Daniel Grover.

Oct. 23. I was sent for over the Cut to visit the sick—Tappin's

daughter, James Parsons, widow Joslin, all sick ; prayed at each house ; at 12 o'clock at night the steeple of the Meeting-house fell by the wind.

Oct. 30. Fine, warm day ; I went to see Mr. Bradstreet, who is feeble in body and mind ; his fits have enfeebled his faculties ; visited Leoned Merchant, in a consumption ; visited Mrs. Davis, widow of James Davis, very low, but in a composed frame of mind, resigned and patient.

Nov. 1. At night was an earthquake ; something loud and pretty long ; about half an hour after was another ; not quite so loud, but long.

Nov. 3. I went to Squam ; preached Mr. Bradstreet's Lect. ; Ezekiel Woodward in company ; I had much conversation with him on spiritual things.

Nov. 18. I attended the funeral of James Parsons.

Dec. 5. In the night an exceedingly hard southerly wind, which did much damage to the shipping ; a ship was drove ashore on the beach this side of the Cut ; 3 or 4 schooners drove ashore.

Dec. 10. Married James Rowe and Elizabeth Sanders ; I visited the sick ; in the evening about 9 o'clock was sent for to see Joseph Sanders ; talked with him sometime, and prayed, after which he fell into a delirium ; to a high degree distracted ; it took six men to keep him in bed ; I came home about ten o'clock in the morning.

Dec. 13. Visited Joseph Sanders in the evening, and prayed with him ; he is more composed.

Dec. 18. I was called up just after daybreak to see old Mrs. Sanders, very ill.

Dec. 23. I was called up early to see Joseph Sanders ; found him dying ; he died about 8 o'clock. I supped with Mr. Pierce, on venison, at his lodgings at Mrs. Haskell's. [Mr. Pierce was teacher of the grammar school ; afterwards Rev. Thomas Pierce, of Searborough, Me.]

Dec. 27. After meeting sent for over the Cut to see Sam'l. Parsons, very weak and low and dangerous ; in the evening sent for to see Abraham, an aged negro of Capt. Stevens, dangerously ill.

Dec. 29. Went to see Abraham—very ill with the dropsy.

Dec. 30. I attended the funeral of Samuel Parsons.

January 1, 1762. Very cold ; visited at Capt. Thomas Sanders' ; had much free conversation with him ; he is inclined to come to communion and Baptism ; in the evening at Capt. Stevens', supped there ; Abraham very ill.

Jan. 2. Exceedingly cold ; went again to Capt. Sanders' : wrote his

relation ; Discourse with two persons who are about to own the Covenant.

Jan. 4. I was at home ; spent the evening at Capt. Rogers' ; I supped there ; Mr. Isaac Smith from Boston.

Jan. 7. Very warm ; I finished my fire-place in ye study ; I dined at Mr. Danl. Rogers' ; Mr. Smith and Mr. Rogers there ; visited some sick ; Mrs. Stanwood declining.

Jan. 8. I visited the sick ; Mrs. Messervey declining ; Mr. Mecom very low.

Jan. 10. Pretty cold ; snowy day ; I preached ; Isai. lxiii. 10. Sin makes God our enemy, &c. ; afternoon Rom. v. 1 : We have power, &c., and a mediator ; I had great freedom of mind ; delivered much extempore ; in the evening visited Mrs. Messervey and at Capt. Stevens.

Jan. 11. I was at home ; busied about killing hogs ; cut up and salted pork.

Jan. 12. Visited the sick and poor at Eastern Point ; in the evening I was at Deacon Woodward's.

Jan. 13. I visited in the Harbour, afternoon ; in the evening I was at the Family meeting at Dr. Witham's.

Jan. 14. Afternoon I visited the sick at the Harbour—Mecom and Messerve ; I supped at Capt. Wm. Dolliver's.

Jan. 15. I was at home ; very warm weather ; I visited in the evening at Mr. Whittenmore's.

Jan. 16. I dined at Capt. Sanders' ; very warm spring-like weather.

Jan. 17. I preached Ps. c. 3 ; I went to bed not well ; called for in the night but could not go to see Mr. Mecom, who died about 5 o'clock.

Jan. 18. In the morning sent for to Capt. Stevens ; Abram very ill ; I prayed there and went to breakfast there ; then visited Mrs. Mecom, her husband died last night ; prayed there ; then went to the Farms to see Eben. Witham's wife, sick, prayed there ; then visited at Zeb. Witham's ; his wife long confinement ; then visited Capt. Collin's wife, he in captivity ; came home and dined at 3 o'clock, and went over the Cut to see Hannah Parsons, sick, prayed there ; then went to widow Ruth Parsons', sick, prayed there, and then went to Capt. Parsons', spent the evening and supped there and came home at nine o'clock.

Jan. 21. I attended the funeral of Eben. Mecom.

Jan. 24. I was at home in study, but not well ; bought about 6 lbs. of beef of Russ, at 3d per pound.

Jan. 24. I preached, Ps. xvi. 9. ; after meeting I went to Capt. Stevens', prayed at the funeral of Abraham.

Feb. 19. I attended the funeral of widow Andrews.

March 7. I preached : James i. 25 ; near the close of the sermon B. Boynton was taken with a fit and died instantly.

March 10. Attended the funeral of Benj. Boynton ; the winter holds very hard ; much snow and cold ; severe.

March 10. I visited Capt. Gibbs, very ill.

March 20. I dined at Capt. Winthrop Sargent's ; visited Capt. Gibbs, dangerous.

March 21. I preached ; after meeting I was sent for to Capt. Gibbs ; found him dying ; I attended him till he died, about 8 o'clock in the evening.

March 23. I visited Mrs. Stanwood, dangerously sick, consumption ; attended the funeral of Daniel Gibbs, Esq. ; I spent the evening at Mr. Whittemore's with Mr. Livermore.

March 25. I visited over the Cut and dined at Deacon Parson's ; attended the funeral of widow Stanwood.

March 31. I visited at Joseph Sargent's ; dined at home ; visited Madam Gibbs ; attended the Family Meeting at Deacon Warner's ; my wife there ; we talked over the affair of having our friends come to see us and make a friendly visit ; appointed next Wednesday.

April 4. I preached ; after meeting attended the funeral of old Mrs. Elwell, who lived to see grand-children of one of her grand-children.

April 11. I preached ; after meeting visited Capt. Williams, a stranger, at Mrs. Brown's, who was dying.

May 3. I dined at Capt. Epes Sargent's ; spent the afternoon in prayer ; at Deacon Grover's a number on account of his daughter Thankful, in distress, fear she has committed the unpardonable.

May 6. In the evening attended the singing school at Mr. Whittemore's.

May 7. Called up at 5 o'clock ; Mr. Dane's child died ; visited at Deacon Grover's ; his daughter remains still under fearful apprehensions.

May 24. I visited Elder Parsons, very weak and low.

May 28. I visited over the Cut ; Elder Parsons dangerous ; after I came home visited Anna Wheeler, very weak and declining.

May 31. Fine, warm pleasant morn : Mr. Bradstreet died at Danvers.

June 3. I attended the funeral of Mr. Bradstreet; the bearers were Mr. Jewett, Mr. Walley, Mr. Moses Parsons, Mr. Eben Cleveland, Mr. Rogers and myself; Mr. Jewett prayed; I spoke at the grave.

June 4. I visited some sick, and dined with some ministers at Capt. Stevens'.

June 5. I was not very well, but attended the death of Hannah, child of Hubbard Haskell.

June 9. I visited the sick, Elder Parsons and John Parsons, both very low, declining and dangerous; widow Dunam and Joseph Brown's wife, weak and low.

June 10. I visited the sick; Saml. Randall very ill; Abigail Robinson, in a consumption, and Anna Wheeler drawing near the close of life.

June 11. Visited Anna Wheeler; she died about 12 o'clock; afternoon I was sent for to Squam to see Mrs. Woodbury, sick of a consumption.

July 1. I visited some sick; Abigail Robinson dangerous; and Saml. Randall very ill.

July 4. After meeting I was called to go to see Thankful Grover, under great exercise of mind; I prayed with her.

July 7. I attended the funeral of Nehemiah Elwell and wife of Benjamin Somes.

July 17. I attended the funeral of John Parsons.

Aug. 7. Capt. Newhall sailed for Lisbon; John is with him; I took a sail with them; fine, fresh, westerly wind; they got round the point just after dark.

Aug. 17. Catechised the children at Eb. Collins'; about 70.

Aug. 22. After meeting attended the funeral of Saml. Randall.

Sept. 6. I visited at the Farms; dined at Jonathan Rowe's; spent the evening at Capt. Collins'; supped there.

Sept. 7. I visited at Eastern Point; catechised at Capt. Coas; 38 children.

Sept. 24. I visited one Rolfe who came from sea; dangerously sick; he died in the evening.

Sept. 28. I catechised at the widow Davis at the Cove; 34 children.

Sept. 29. I studied; began a sermon for thanksgiving; visited Mrs. Winter, sick.

Oct. 9. This Day appointed a Day of Thanksgiving for success in

war; particularly the repulse of the French in Germany by Prince Ferdinand, and especially the reduction of the Havanah in the Island of Cuba.

Oct. 17. I preached Rom. v. 9, latter clause; all by nature under wrath, sure and sure.

Oct. 30. I was sent for to see Madame White, she is at Squam; very feeble and declining, under conflicts.

Nov. 23. I married Isaac Somes and Hannah Davis.

Nov. 29. I went over to Deacon Haskell's and attended the wedding in the evening, of Mr. Thomas Pierce and Mrs. Anna Haskell; I began with prayer, Mr. Jaques married them, and Mr. John Cleveland made the last prayer. I came home about 11 o'clock.

Dec. 9. Thanksgiving; very warm day; married William Moor and Sarah Pulcifer.

Dec. 10. The weather so warm I sat in my study with the window open all day.

Dec. 12. I preached; attended the funeral of Mrs. Cane, of Kittery, who came here to her sick son.

Jan. 27, 1763. I went to Squam on foot to attend the funeral of Madam White; it was very bad walking, deep snow; we went down on the ice from the Mills, and over the point of land; I came home, supped at Mr. John Rogers' by the way.

Jan. 31. I visited went over the upper cove on the ice, from Deacon Grover's to Mr. Aairs, to see the sick, and then round by the head of the harbor and home.

June 4. I was at home; but attended the funeral of Mrs. Winter.

July 5. I preached all day; Mr. Smith, of Falmouth, at meeting all day, but could not be persuaded to help me.

July 7. I preached at the widow Ruth Parsons'; it was very hot; I was almost overcome with the heat, preaching in a hot room.

July 10. I preached; at 8 o'clock went to Danl. Elwell's and married William Stevens and widow Doreas Patch.

July 15. Attended the funeral of Mr. John Witt.

July 20. I took a sail with Elder Warner, Hubbard Haskell, Capt. Foster &c., about the harbor; went on to Ten Pound Island and fried some fish.

[During August and September, 1763, Mr. Chandler seems to have been almost constantly occupied in visiting the sick. A nervous fever prevailed at that time; of which several died, among whom was Capt.

Honnors at Kettle Cove, on the 7th of Sept. ; on the 24th, he writes—"I am full of business among the sick."]

Sept. 25. I was called up about sunrise to go to Mr. Collins'; found him in a dying posture, insensible ; returned home and set out for Manchester on a change with Mr. Tappan.

Sept. 26. I visited the sick ; William Stevens, dangerous.

Sept. 27. I attended the funeral of Ebenezer Collins ; William Stevens died.

Sept. 29. I attended the funeral of William Stevens Jun., son of William Stevens, Esq., who died of a nervous fever after about eight days illness, aged 26 years.

Oct. 3. I visited at Eastern Point and catechised at Capt. Coos', 42 children.

Nov. 19. I went to Chelsea to change with Mr. Cleveland.

Nov. 20. I preached at Chebacco at Mr. Cleveland's ; very good attention given ; I came home and attended an evening sermon, Mr. Cleveland preached in the Meeting House, Matthew xxii. 5. They made light of it.

Dec. 12. I was at home ; made candles, 30 pounds.

Dec. 20. Exceedingly cold ; I went to Eastern Point to see Mr. Coas, sick, stupefied.

Dec. 23. I attended the funeral of Elder Ebenezer Parsons, aged 83.

Jan. 1, 1764. I preached Ps. lxvi. 7, 8, 9 ; the power and providence of God, governing and upholding all things and preserving life ; afternoon, our duty not to exalt ourselves but the Lord.

Jan. 3. I went to Eastern Point to see Mrs. Coas ; he is dead ; his daughter dangerous, in travail.

Jan. 4. I attended the funeral of Wm. Coas ; very cold.

Jan. 5. I was at home all day, excepting that I dined at Hubbard Haskell's ; his daughter and a kinsman have been to Chebaco where there are remarkable commotions in many minds, and themselves have been awakened and now comforted.

Jan. 6. At the desire of Wm. Haskell and family, I preached there this evening ; a great throng of people ; crowded ; I preached with much freedom ; several persons under concern.

Jan. 6. Several little children came to see me under some awakening ; I discoursed and gave them counsel.

Jan. 9. Sarah Emmons came home from Chebacco under great con-

victions, in great distress ; I discoursed for near an hour and prayed ; she seems to be earnest in her desires for Christ ; all her complaint was —she was not willing—it was all her own stubborn heart that would not bow.

Jan. 10. She received the G. V. gradually, and was full of admiration, adoring free grace, crying—"Lord, why was it that I was chosen?" several more young persons under awakening ; expressing their concern by tears, and some in words.

Jan. 11. Several young people came in the forenoon to see me ; my little son under concern ; I dined at Capt. Sanders' ; in the evening a no. of young people were here, all discoursing about spiritual things ; several have received light ; some under conviction.

Jan. 12. I was busy in my study till 2 o'clock ; Lect. ; I preached, had much enlargement ; spoke with much freedom ; remarkable attention ; some bowing down ; the Lect. more full than usual ; after meeting came in Peter Severy, aged 8 years, under convictions ; soon after came in Hubd. Haskell, Jr., who has this day received light ; rejoicing with two others, who have received great light before.

Jan. 13. I was at home, except that I visited one family, bereaved ; busy in the study ; the latter part of the evening I was sent for to Mrs. Cook's ; a number of young people had assembled ; were serious and enquiring the way ; I spoke to them, by way of instruction ; they seemed all attention ; they stood and seemed to drink in the words spoken ; several under great concern.

Jan. 14. I was sent for to visit Capt. Newhall, sick ; towards evening several persons came in ; one old Christian ; I had very different frames in my study,—sometimes very dead and dull, sometimes a reviving.

Jan. 15. I rose at break of day ; about 9 o'clock news was brought in that the small-pox was in the neighborhood ; Charles Glover has it ; several families moved to-day ; I preached Christ the Saviour of the world ; He saves from sin ; just as I came out of meeting I was called to Joseph Jackson's ; prayed there ; his child dangerously ill ; I came home ; I have taken in a family ; Hubbard Haskell has moved here on account of the small-pox. I preached P. M., remarkable attention ; the people seemed to drink in the word ; many seemed much affected ; Alice Messerve was brought into light last night as she was seeking Christ in the cellar ; very full and flaming. After meeting sent for again to Joseph Jackson's ; his child dying. In the evening Mr. Has-

kell's family and my own, and some others, under convictions, were together; I discoursed near two hours with them, prayed and sang; Betty Parsons under gt convictions, and Anna Haskell.

Jan. 16. I rose at daybreak; soon sent for to go to Thomas Sanders'; their child dying; I tarried there till after the death; came home, went to Eastern Point; Mrs. Smith, aged, weak and declining; in the evening about twenty young persons came in; I spoke to them near an hour, sang and prayed; several of them under great convictions; all of them appear serious and concerned; afterward at 10 and 11 o'clock, our young people under the roof seem to have a reviving, quite full; I sat up till 1 o'clock.

Jan. 17. I rose at daybreak; spent the morning in fitting my children to go to Chebacco; I preached at Chebacco to a large congregation; the House was crowded; marvellous appearance; many under conviction in great distress; some rejoicing; some in agonies for others' souls; they generally held in till public service was over, and then began to cry out, till there was a general noise through the whole; we continued there till near 8 o'clock; then we came home at about 11 o'clock.

Jan. 18. Was pretty much not well, but went out towards evening to the funeral of Joseph Jackson's child; in the evening in my study till 12 o'clock.

Jan. 19. I was up at 7, in my study; our Lect. was put by by reason of the small pox; wind southerly made it hazardous, but people coming, I preached at the school house.

Jan. 21. Martha Glover died of the small pox.

Jan. 22. The Parish Committee and Selectmen determined it was not safe to meet at the meeting house as the wind now is, on account of the small pox. I went up in town; prayed in the forenoon; Mr. Rogers preached; afternoon he prayed, I preached.

Jan. 24. Was a very heavy snow storm; in the evening Mrs. Latter, who is at present here in Mr. Haskell's family, was under great distress of soul; my two daughters under conviction still.

Jan. 26. Was a Lect., which I had notified last week, wherein I prepared to give some account of the remarkable work of God's Grace, but was then put by and had to-day; I preached, John vi. 29. This is the work of God; there was not a great many; the travelling very difficult on account of the snow, and very cold; in the evening I attended the Family meeting at Deacon Woodward's; Thomas Allen made the first prayer;

Deacon Woodward read in Mr. Allen's "Almost a Christian;" I closed with prayer; there were several persons in great distress, crying out.

Jan. 27. Early in the morning came in Abigail Davis, under deep conviction, in very great distress. Mr. Haskell's family moved here, who have been here about a fortnight; in the evening came in Nabby Davis; seems to be easy, and pretends she does believe; I am doubtful of the case, fearing the evil one is preventing some full joys, &c.; I went to Mrs. Latter, in deep distress.

Jan. 28. Early this morning came in Mrs. Latter; her distress continues.

Jan. 29. Very cold; I preached; in the evening came in Hannah Perkins under convictions.

Jan. 30. Was at home most of the day; visited some of the convicts.

Jan. 31. Mr. Worcester preached here, John iii. 3; after meeting several broke out with acclamations of joy; many under conviction, in distress; in the evening he preached at Mrs. Cook's; many were awakened; some received light. [Mr. Worcester was probably Rev. Francis Worcester, of Hollis, N. H., who died in 1783, aged 85 years.]

Feb. 1. Mr. Worcester preached a Lect. for Mr. Rogers; afternoon, attended the private meeting at Deacon Woodward's; he preached to a good crowd.

Feb. 5. The small-pox increasing; five down sick, and some more suspected.

Feb. 7. Almost all the Harbour are moving on account of the small-pox; nothing but carting; all in motion, there are four sick of the small-pox at old Mr. Dolliver's, himself, John Warner, James Tyler and Zebulon Witham, Jr.; very bad; and two at Tarbox's.

Feb. 9. I carried my wife over the Cut, she is uneasy on account of the small-pox.

Feb. 10. I moved some things over to my wife; Sammy and Alice Messervey went over; the rest of us tarry at home.

Feb. 12. There was a meeting in the Harbour on account of the small-pox; Mr. Dolliver's house is the hospital; I was at home with my two daughters; in the evening visited and prayed at Elder Warner's; his son John supposed to be dying—small-pox.

Feb. 14. I went over the Cut to carry some Cyder to my wife.

Feb. 19. I was at home all day, with my two daughters; no meeting; I prayed and read.

Feb. 23. I went to Chebacco Lect. ; Mr. Jewett began with prayer, and preached ; I preached, Acts iv. 12, the power of conviction fell upon many ; after the public worship many enlightened souls broke out with cool convictions and praises ; the house seemed full of praise.

Feb. 26. I preached at Elder John Parsons' ; I had much freedom ; many were affected and wept ; very good attention ; many eyes were full of tears.

Feb. 29. I preached at the Cove, at Abraham Sawyer's ; there was good attention ; much weeping ; a goodly number under conviction ; one received light and comfort.

March 3. My wife moved here ; several families moved.

March 4. I preached at Elder John Parsons' ; I was very dull, cold, and forward in my performances all day ; several wept ; after meeting several cried aloud ; I went and prayed with Mrs. Kelley, whose husband was drowned at sea.

March 6. A very stormy day ; I went up in Town to Dr. Plummer's to see Capt. Stevens ; he is very low with the asthma ; I fear it will be fatal.

March 7. Clear and cold ; I preached at Deacon Grover's ; my heart enlarged and warm ; some visible effects ; good attention ; last Monday evening remarkable Aurora Borealis ; pillars of smoke and flashes of light ; the northern part of the hemisphere seemed almost of a blaze. The people are moving home.

March 9. About seven o'clock I was sent for to Mrs. Cook's ; a number of young people had met there ; I prayed with them and discoursed with them about one hour ; some were very much affected.

March 10. Several came in to see me, under conviction ; two in great distress.

March 11. I preached at the Meeting House, after four Sabbaths deprived of it, on account of the small-pox, and one Sabbath before ; good attention, but nothing remarkable.

March 15. This day was set apart for religious worship, humiliation, prayer and thanksgiving relative to the infectious disorder that has lately been among us ; I preached, forenoon ; afternoon, Mr. Rogers preached ; in the evening, I went at the desire of several young people to Mr. H. Haskell's ; expecting only a few I found the house full ; I preached, extempore ; John v. 6—"Wilt thou be made whole?" by the impotent folk is represented the natural state, of mankind, &c. ; several very lively.

March 18. Several persons came in the evening, under soul concern.

March 20. I preached at Mr. Cook's ; I was much enlarged ; very good attention ; the room crowded ; many seemed affected ; after the service many cried out, and seemed very zealously calling upon others ; Josiah Cook in great distress ; near about 250 people.

March 21. I attended the funeral of Joseph Everdeen, who died suddenly in a boat, coming from Cape Cod ; in the evening preached at Deacon Grover's ; several in great distress.

March 27. Called to Nathl. Allen's child ; was there till near 12.

March 28. Called up a little after 5 o'clock to go to N. Allen's ; the child was just breathing the last when I got there.

March 29. In the evening preached at my own house ; near 300 people ; a goodly number seemed much affected ; several very lively.

March 30. I took in 4 relations (relations of religious experience).

April 12. About half-past ten o'clock, I was called up by a passenger who came with a packet directed to me from Boston, giving an account of the death of Nathl. Allen, aged about 20 years, who died of the small-pox, being inoculated ; I went at 11 o'clock to his father's ; called them up and tarried there till near 12 ; very disconsolate ; I slept but little.

April 30. I went to see Mr. Jaques, who is seized with an apoplectic fit.

May 1. I studied in the morning till 11 o'clock ; then went to see John Collins' sick children ; prayed there ; then went to see Mrs. Millbery, she is better ; then went to Deacon Grover's, he is ill, prayed there ; then went to the Quarterly Fast at Dr. Witham's ; several prayed and I concluded.

May 4. Mr. Worcester preached at Mr. Sawyer's at Cove ; Come, for all things are now ready.

May 11. I studied, forenoon ; about 1 o'clock went to Lect. up in town ; Mr. Aaron Smith preached Ps. cxix. 96, last part ; a very learned discourse ; all the perfection of the — all human glory will have an end. [Rev. Aaron Smith, of Marlborough. See Notes and Additions, Part I, 2.]

May 17. Mr. Aaron Smith preached my Lect. I went to see Mr. Jaques who remains ill yet, with the palsy.

May 23. I was sent for about 8 o'clock to Capt. Foster's ; she was in travail, dangerous.

May 28. I visited at Eastern Point; Newcomb dangerously ill with a consumption.

May 29. I catechised in the Meeting House; above a hundred children.

June 19. I attended the funeral of Henry Newcomb.

July 10. Mr. Sanders' house raised. [See *History*, 243.]

July 14. I was sent for at 12 o'clock to see widow Somes, palsy, senseless.

Sept. 24. I visited at Fresh Water Cove; catechised at widow Davis's about 45 children; preached afterward at the same place; afterwards came home and went to Squam; married Joseph York and Martha Griffin; then came up to town about 9 o'clock, married Thomas Hibbard and Mary Gaines; came home about 11 o'clock.

Oct. 1. I went to Kettle Cove to see Mrs. Bishop, in a consumption; from there to see Mr. Jaques, sick with the palsy, very low; visited some families on my way home.

Oct. 20. I was at home, not well, spirits very low.

Oct. 23. I catechized at Elder Parsons' about 35 children; preached at widow Ruth Parsons'; spent the evening at Capt. Epes Sargent's.

Nov. 2. I went to Byfield upon a change with Mr. Parsons.

Nov. 4. Preached there; in the evening went up and lodged at Mr. Chandler's, New Rowley.

Nov. 5. I set out homeward: dined at Mr. Rogers' at Ipswich: called at Mr. Jaques' and got home about six o'clock: a great company crying about the Pope. [This day was the anniversary of the discovery of the preparations made in 1605 by certain Catholic conspirators, for destroying the king and parliament of England: usually called the Gunpowder Plot. In 1665 Commissioners of Charles II. required the Massachusetts Colony to observe it as a day of Thanksgiving; but the customary commemoration of it in the latter days of our fathers' allegiance to the mother country was by boys and young men, who carried about effigies of Guy Fawkes and the Pope, and finally cast them into a bonfire; singing as they went along certain verses which ended with;—

"A stick and a stump
For Guy Fawkes' rump.
Hollo, boys! Huzza."

Nov. 21. I went over to Eastern Point to the funeral of Mr. Avery.

Dec. 1. I set out upon a change with Mr. Fessenden: I lodged at Deacon Haskell's.

Dec. 2. I preached and administered the sacrament : dined at Mr. Jaques : he remains very low with palsy : sits up a little ; I came home in the evening : married Joseph Hillier and Mary Ellery.

Dec. 4. Visited in the Harbour : Mr. Foxcraft was here : we dined at N. Allen's, Esq. ; Anna is ill.

Here end the extracts from Rev. Samuel Chandler's journal. In the closing days of 1764 two of his children were sick, and his last record for the year is—"busy about house, most of my time tending my family." His daughter Anna died Feb. 19, 1765, of consumption.

1605, July 16.—Champlain, a French explorer, on a voyage along the coast of the territory now known as New England, landed at a cape which he called Cap Aux Isles, afterwards named Cape Ann. In the next year he again visited this cape and brought his vessel to anchor in its principal harbor, which he named Le Beau Port, now Gloucester harbor. On both visits he had intercourse with the natives, and, at Le Beau Port, saw as many as two hundred under a chief called Quionhamente. He made a map of the harbor and its shores, a *fac-simile* of which was published in the *Cape Ann Advertiser* of May 3, 1878, accompanied by an account of his two visits, which then probably appeared for the first time in the English language. Gosnold, in 1602, and Pring, in 1603, may have seen this cape, but Champlain is the first European known to have set foot on its shores.

1643.—The following is the letter of John Endicott to Governor Winthrop, alluded to in History, page 188, about the misdemeanors of Griffen's company of ship carpenters.

Dearest Sir :—I heard nothing further of Gloucester busines till the third day of this week at even, when I received a letter from Mr. Blinman, together with a complaint of the towne against Griffen's companie for several misdemeanors. And at the foote of the complaint a reference from yourselfe and 3 other magistrates to me, for the redresse of them. I therefore despatched away a messenger betimes the next morning, with a letter to Mr. Griffen, that he would send me such of his men whose names I had underwritten his letter, to answer to the misdemeanors of Sabbath-breaking, swearing and drukkennes ; And withall I sent a letter with instructions to Mr. Blinman, with a warrant addressed to the constable : that if Mr. Griffin would not send his men, that the constable should attach their persons and bring them before mee. If they did resist or refuse, not to strive with them nor to use any provoking terms, but to take witness of their carriage and to send mee an answer ; which here I have sent you inclosed. I would have proceeded against them according to your former directions (to wit) with force ; but I had rather, if you see good, try first another way, which is, to send a prohibition under your and divers of the magistrates hands besides, forbid-

ding Mr. Stephens and the rest of the ship-carpenters there, or anywhere within this jurisdiction, upon some penaltie, not to worke a stroke of worke more upon Mr. Griffen's ship till they have further order from the Governor, &c. I desire therefore to heare from you what you would have done. In the mean tyme, I have written away another letter to Mr. Griffen, wishing him to counsell his men (if he can command them) to submit to authoritie, seeing they stand out to their owne loss and disadvantage. What his return will be you shall heare as soon as I can send it.

I pray you, good Sir, let me be excused from comeing to this court, for I am not fitted for winter journeys, and for such bad wayes as we must passe.

I want much to hear of your somes iron and steele. If the country will not be encouraged by so useful a designe, to enlardge themselves for the advantage of it, I know not what will.

The Lord our good God in mercy keepe you and yours, to whose grace I commit you and rest.

Yours trulie and unfeignedly,

Jo. Endicott.

Salem, 1. 10 mo. 1643.

1644.—William Stevens was chosen deputy to the General Court, but upon some private differences between him and the church, the free-men made choice of Mr. Brown in his room. The court order that he be sent home again and that the town be directed to send Mr. Stevens, first chosen. If such complaints are made to the House as shall appear to render him unfit for the service, the House will deal with him as an offending member.

Aug. 27. John Stone of Gloucester is presented at court "for scandalizing Mr. Blinman, with charging him with a false interpretation of Scripture, as also saying that if an angel from heaven should preach the same he would not believe it, and that there were others of his mind; and also further, in a discourse with James Smith tending to the reproach of the doctrine delivered by Mr. Blinman;" is fined fifty shillings and fees of the court and witnesses.

1645.—Of a colony tax, £616. 14. 6, Gloucester pays £4. 17, lowest, except Wenham, which pays £3. 10.

Abraham Robinson, one of the first settlers, died this year. Abigail, widow of Ezekiel, one of his descendants, went in old age to live with her son Ezekiel, in Gardner, Me., where she died Nov. 20, 1820, aged eighty. Daniel, of Gardner, her son, died May 18, 1866, aged ninety. His nephew, Rev. T. B. Robinson, says that his uncle's life "was devoted to study and extensive reading, and that he felt sure of his descent from the pilgrims."

Sarah Robinson died September 26, 1819, aged seventy-nine.

1648.—At Court, 12th mo., the wife of Charles Glover for suspicion

of adultery with Philip Udall, the court adjudging the presentment just, adjudge her husband to pay 2s. 6d. fees at court. Same Court, Charles Glover and his wife for fighting each with the other, confessed. The sentence is that they sit each of them half an hour in the stocks at Gloucester, the next lecture day, or otherwise to pay £10 apiece 2s. 6d. fees of court, and witnesses. Mr. Addes, 2 days, 4s; Mr. Stevens 4s; J. Studley, 1 day, 2s.; Wm. Sargent and James Fogg, 3 days each, 12s.

26th, 10 mo., Andrew Lister is licensed to keep a house of entertainment to sell wine and strong water at Gloucester.

1649.—At a Quarterly Court, Christopher Avery is presented for speaking scoffingly of Mr. Blynman about what he had formerly delivered in the way of his ministry. The constables making witness that he had gone to live in Boston, he is ordered to answer at the next court there.

William Sargent was a settler of this period. The death of John, son of the first John, is thus noticed in Mr. Chandler's journal. "June 7, 1754, sent for to John Sargent's, he was thought to be dying; 11th, I was called in the morning to John Sargent's; prayed with him; he died soon after, aged seventy-one." Francis, son of the first Samuel, died, according to the 'Squam Church Records, July 6, 1778, aged eighty-five. William, commonly called Pa Sargent, a great-great grandson of this settler, died Nov. 1, 1865, aged, says the town record, with needless particularity, considering that it is not true, 97 years, 1 mo. and 21 days; an exaggeration of about eight years. His father married Mary Card Jan. 31, 1776, joined the American Army on Long Island in that year, and was killed.

1663, 9th mo.—The clerk of the County Court is ordered to issue out a warrant to the Selectmen of the town of Gloucester for the raising of £10 of their several inhabitants for the use of Mr. Thomas Millett, in consideration of his pains amongst them in the public ministry for one quarter of a year.

Francis Norwood came to Gloucester about this time. His son Francis married for second wife Mrs. Esther Foster, of Charlestown, Sept. 12, 1726. Capt. William Norwood, son of the second Francis, died of dropsy Feb. 1, 1781, for thirty-nine years a member of the Church at 'Squam, "a steady and constant attendant on ye word preached and the ordinances of the Gospel as long as his health would permit," writes his reverend pastor in the records. Judith, his wife, died July 19, 1775, aged 65. His son James died very suddenly, March 10, 1814, aged

59; "out of doors and well the day before," says the record. Elizabeth, wife of Jonathan Norwood, died Oct 20, 1775, aged 63. Jonathan and Zaccheus, probably sons of Jonathan, Jr., were drowned by the upsetting of a boat off Folly Cove. A Stephen Norwood was lost on a voyage, to the Banks in 1753. A widow, Mary Norwood, died Dec. 9, 1811, aged 84.

From Mr. E. Pool's Ms., I learn that Joshua Norwood, Jr., born in 1707, by wife Sarah Goodrich, or Aldrich, had a son Solomon, who by two wives, had seventeen children, and died in 1824, aged 84. His sons, Joshua, Isaac and Stephen settled in Blue Hill, Me., where Isaac is said to have died a hundred years old. A son Moses settled in Eastport, Me.

1664, May.—William Vinson sells to John Emerson his grist mill and 3 1-2 acres of land the same being near Mr. Emerson's house, for £55.

1666, 4th mo.—Philip Stanwood is allowed as eldest sergeant of the foot company at Gloucester.

May 23, in General Court on petition of the inhabitants of Gloucester that the horse bridge by them erected over Chebacco River be by common charge upheld. The Court judge it meet to refer the petition to the next Court of that County to act as the law directs.

1668, 29th 8th mo.—General Court orders that no man shall henceforth kill any codfish, hake, haddock or pollock, to be dried for sale, in the months of December or January, because of their spawning time; nor any mackerel to barrel up in the months of May or June, under penalty of paying five shillings for each quintal of fish, and five shillings for each barrel of mackerel; nor shall any fisherman cast the herbage of the fish they catch overboard at or near the ledge or grounds where they take the fish, nor shall any of the boats' crew refuse or neglect to obey the orders of the master of the vessel to which they belong for the times and seasons of fishing, nor shall they take or drinke any more strong liquors than the master thinks meet to permit them. The breach of all these last being under the penalty of twenty shillings for the first offence, 40 shillings for the second, and for the third three months imprisonment.

1675, Oct. 13.—In a colony rate of £1553 5s. 4d. for war against the Indians, forty-nine towns are assessed, of which Gloucester ranks the fortieth in amount, £9 9s. to be paid in wheat at 6s., rye 4s. 6d., barley and pease 4s., Indian corn 3s., 6d., oats 2s.; money payment to be abated one-fourth.

4th mo. Peter Duncan is complained of for selling liquor to the Indians.

Of an Irish Donation to the poor, distressed by the war with the Indians, Gloucester received 18 shillings for one family of six persons.

John Collins, an early settler, died March 25. His son John married Mehitable Giles of Salem, 9th, 1st mo., 1659. A Daniel Collins was drowned in the harbor Aug. 12, 1753.

Isaac Collins and Charles Collins, of Cape Ann, were prisoners in Mill Prison, England, in 1781. The widow of Col. Daniel Collins died in February, 1822. Abigail, widow of Capt. James Collins, died in 1829, aged eighty-seven.

1676, March 29.—A committee report that at Cape Ann two garrisons besides several fortifications have been made.

1677.—John Roberts first appears in town this year. The wife of his oldest son Nathaniel was Mary Biles of Beverly. Patience, wife of the second John, died Oct. 13, 1749, in her 69th year. Deacon John Roberts, son of the latter, died Dec. 27, 1793, aged 79. His wife died in 1787, aged about 72. A Samuel Roberts died on board of a man of war in 1792. Widow Jerusha Roberts died Aug. 17, 1807; over 96.

1678.—[William Sargent, 2d, who came this year may have been the William Sargent who, in 1679 had a grant of "half an acre of land to set a house upon, on the left hand of the way that people goe to the head of the Harbor, at the head of William Vinson's lot," for his widow in her will of 24 Feb., 1724, gave to her son Epes "old part of dwelling house &c." lying between said Epes and Peter Dolliver, and it is certain that her grandson Epes lived on the way above mentioned, where the Custom House now stands, in a building which once stood there, and in its present locality, on Pleasant street, is known as the Webster House.]

Mary, daughter of William Sargent, 2d, is said to have married a Herrick of Beverly, but I think she married, first, Jonathan Stevens, and, becoming a widow before 1710, then married Nathaniel Sargent, and so is called Mary Sargent in her mother's will. Esther, wife of the first Epes Sargent, was daughter of Thomas Maccarty of Roxbury. She died July 1, 1743, aged 43. A genealogical record says that his son Ignatius "died in a foreign land," that Benjamin "died abroad in manhood." Besides Paul Dudley and John, he had by second wife three daughters who died young. His daughter Esther married Col. Thomas Goldthwaite, and had a daughter Esther who married first, Timothy Rogers of Gloucester, July 4, 1765, and second, Capt. Peter Dolliver in 1770. Another daughter, Catherine, had two husbands, first Dr. Sylvester Gardner of Boston, and next William Powell of Boston, and died Feb.

24, 1830, aged 83. Sarah, daughter of Col. Epes Sargent, and widow of Nathaniel Allen, died in 1792. His son Paul Dudley died Sept. 15, 1828, aged 83, and his son John died in Barrington, N. S., Jan. 24, 1824, aged 74.

Epes, son of Col. Epes Sargent, died Jan. 7, 1779. He left an estate of which the inventory amounted, in the currency of the time to £14,572, consisting in part of vessel property, £5855, and 156 oz. plate at 46s. 6d. per oz. Owing probably to the destruction of his business by the war, his estate was rendered insolvent.

1679, June 13.—It is ordered by the General Court that all fishermen that are shipped upon a winter and spring voyage shall duly attend the same according to custom or agreement with respect to time; and all fishermen that are shipped upon a fishing voyage for a whole summer shall not presume to break off from said voyage, before the last of October, without ye consent of ye owner, master and sharemen, upon the penalty of paying all damages.

1680, May 19.—Gloucester is one of twenty-two towns that had neglected to attend to an order for contribution to Harvard College.

1681, March.—William Haskell "is appointed lieutenant for the trained band in Gloster and James Davis, Sen'r, is appointed ensign."

The number of public houses for Gloucester is to be two, as established by the General Court.

1683.—Samuel Dolliver, an early settler, died this year, and from the settlement of his estate it appears that he had Joseph, Dorothy and Rebecca, not named in the History, among his children.

Robert Elwell, an early settler, also died this year. Rev. S. Chandler records in his journal,—“May 16, 1752, I attended the funeral of Capt. Elias Elwell.” “April 30, 1754, I attended the funeral of Zebulon Elwell.” “July 7, 1762, I attended the funeral of Nehemiah Elwell.” Account of administration of his estate was presented Oct. 28, 1765, by his widow, who had then become the wife of a Smith, probably Alexander.

John, son of John Elwell, and Isaac, son of Zebulon Elwell, were washed overboard and lost from a schooner commanded by Capt. Wm. Allen, coming from the Banks, in a gale of wind, in 1798.

Elias Elwell died May 22, 1834, aged eighty-eight. (Doubtful about the age.)

Administration of the estate of Isaac Elwell, Jr., mariner, was granted to his widow, Lydia, Aug. 3, 1778.

Samuel Elwell, son of Paine, died June 2, 1824.

1684.—Samuel Hodgkins came to Gloucester about this time. It appears that his son Samuel, in 1756, then seventy-two, took for second wife Lydia Stanwood, who found in him a third husband. She died April 13, 1789, aged eighty-four.

July 1, 1814, William Hodgkins was buried, lived on the point, above 80 years old.—*Squam Church Records*.

A Timothy Hodgkins died Oct. 15, 1830, aged 94, and Eunice, his widow, died Aug. 8, 1841, aged 81.

John Pulcifer also appears in town this year. Old Mrs. Pulcifer, his widow, without doubt, died June 8, 1755, about 90 years old, says a private record. She was Joan, daughter of Thomas Kent, and in company with a twin sister, Merey, came into the world Feb. 21, 1664.

Thomas, second son of John, married Sarah Grover, Jan. 6, 1726. She died May 26, 1728, and he next married Hannah Woodward Oct. 29, 1730. He died Sept 27, 1778, aged 85, she having died the day before, at about the same age. Ebenezer, next son, was living in 1760, but I can trace him no farther. His son Edmund died in the Second Parish in May, 1804, aged about 75. David, the next son of John, died in June, 1791, upwards of 90 years of age. Of Jonathan, the youngest son, I learn nothing after the birth of his son Samuel in 1734.

1685, Oct. 12.—Died John Kettle. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of William Allen, of Salem. She married Samuel Corning Nov. 13, 1688, and next year, was dismissed from the church in Gloucester and admitted to that in Beverly.

1686, Feb. 16.—The town leave it to the Selectmen to agree with a workman to build galleries in the eastern and western ends of the meeting house.

1689.—Jeffrey Parsons, an early settler, died this year. Jonathan, son of the second Jeffrey, was deceased in 1742. His son David died Nov. 28, 1808, at 82, by the records of the First Church, at 80 by my notes. It was his son David, not Ebenezer, who was washed overboard from a fishing vessel and drowned; the latter was also lost at sea. The death of Jeremiah, youngest son of the second Jeffrey, is found in the journal of Rev. S. Chandler, who thus records it: "1755, Sept. 25. A little after I was in bed, about 10 o'clock, was sent for to visit Deacon Jer'a Parsons, dying. He was sensible to the last, tho' broken in his speech; much in the dark, tho' his desires were enlarged after discoveries of the Love of God. He died about 10 o'clock. I came home after 2 o'clock."

He was fifty-seven years old. His son Zaccheus had deceased a few months previously, and his son Jeremiah died of a fever at the age of 36, and was buried April 14, 1760. March 4, 1756, Deacon John Parsons was chosen a ruling elder of the First Church, and 23 Oct, 1764. Mr. Chandler says, "I catechised at Elder Parsons." The date of his death is not yet found. His son William, born in 1728, was probably the William who married Sarah Rust, Jan. 5, 1755, and had a daughter Judith baptized in 1769, and removed to New Gloucester, Me., where Judith married Nathaniel Eveleth, 2d, and died Dec. 16, 1862, aged 93. Dec. 23, 1764, Samuel Parsons, son of the first Samuel, was dismissed from the First Church to the Christian Brethren at New Gloucester. His wife was Lydia Sawyer, sister of Deacon John Sawyer, who about the same time took his dismissal from the Second Church to the same brethren. Samuel Parsons had sons Samuel and David, who probably went with their father to the new town as their names are among the subscribers to the meeting-house there in 1770.

The First Church Records have the death of Dorcas Parsons, 85, no date; and the death of Martha Parsons, Jan. 11, 1819, aged 81.

Abigail, daughter of Stephen Parsons, married David Ring, and died a widow July 24, 1817, aged 77.

And. Parsons, Cape Ann, was a prisoner in Mill Prison, England, in 1781.

1690.—George Giddings settled in town about this time. His son John died Oct. 25, 1723, aged 25. Zebulon, another son, married Oct. 12, 1724, Deborah, daughter of Thomas Webster of Exeter, N. H., and settled as a merchant in that town. His wife died in 1767, and he next married, in 1773, Joanna Cottle of Newburyport, who died the same year. He kept a tavern in Exeter, which he managed successfully many years, was a colonel in the militia, and town clerk of Exeter from 1745 to 1783, being at the latter date, eighty years old. Lawrence Giddings, who came after George, was his cousin, and son to Lieut. Samuel Giddings of Chebacco.

1691.—Thomas Bray, an early settler, died this year.

Dr. Thomas Bray, son of Thomas Bray, the second, married Judith, daughter of Nathaniel Sargent, Jan. 16, 1743. She died Aug. 36, 1811, aged eighty-five. John, another son of the same, married Susanna Woodbury, Dec. 19, 1716. One of his six children was Enoch, born July 20, 1730, the same probably who died Dec. 9, 1814, aged eighty-five. Nathaniel, third son of Thomas, the second, died Jan. 18, 1773,

above seventy. Moses, next son of the same, married Mary Woodbury of Beverly, Nov. 20, 1717. His widow died in Dec., 1778, aged eighty. The widow of Moses, youngest son of the same Thomas, died in 1783, over seventy years of age. Of his ten children one was a son, Aaron, born in 1742, the same perhaps who died in 1759, "coming from Canada." Another son, Edward, born in 1740, may have been the Edward who died in the army, at Long Island, in 1776.

A Nathaniel Bray died at Halifax in 1778.

A Benjamin Bray, of Cape Ann, was a prisoner in Mill Prison, Plymouth, Eng., in 1781, taken from Ship Beaver.

A William Bray died in Dec., 1830, aged seventy.

Anne Bray died in Jan., 1834, aged 81.

A widow Bray died Oct. 30, 1817, aged ninety-two.

Mrs. Lucy Bray, wife of Capt. Moses Bray, died in 1799, aged 62.

Capt. Isaac Bray died Jan. 16, 1830, aged eighty. His widow died "soon after," aged seventy-six.

1692, Sept. 24. — On bonds for their appearance, Mary, wife of Hugh Rowe, Phebe, wife of Timothy Day, and widow Rachel Vinson, all of Gloucester, are released from Ipswich prison, having been confined there for witchcraft.

Oct. 30. Esther, wife of Samuel Elwell, Rebecca, wife of Richard Dike, and Abigail, daughter of Hugh Rowe, all of Gloucester, were carried to Ipswich for examination on a like charge. They were released Nov. 7.

Nov. 25. Upon consideration of great damage and scandal that has happened upon the accompt of pickled fish, although afterward dried and hardly discoverable, to the great loss of many, and also an ill-reputation on this Province and the fishery of it, it is ordered by the General Court that no person or persons whatsoever, after the publication hereof, shall save or salt any sort of fish (that is intended to be dried) in caske or fatles in any other way than what hath formerly and honestly been practiced for the making of dried fish on penalty of forfeiting all such fish so salted and pickled, whether it be green or dry. It is also ordered that no person shall take, kill or haul ashore any mackerel with any sort of nets or seines whatsoever, on penalty of forfeiting all mackerel so taken, and all the nets and seines so employed, also that no mackerel shall be caught, except for spending whilst fresh, before the first of July annually.

1693, June 14. — The General Court, upon petition of the town of

Gloucester, complaining that the inhabitants of their town are over-rate £170, upon examination it was found that they had under-valued their land £30 and had omitted £40. Ordered that £100 be allowed them by the Treasurer when they next shall be assessed in any general assessment.

William Haskell, an early settler, died this year. His son Benjamin married for second wife Emma Bond of Beverly, June 10, 1698. Patience, daughter of Benjamin, married John Roberts, not Hugh, as elsewhere stated. Ebenezer, son of the first Joseph, died June 23, 1771, aged 81. His son, Deacon Stephen Haskell, died Aug. 31, 1809, aged 73. Dorcas, daughter of the second Joseph, died Feb. 13, 1793, aged 80. Daniel, probably son of the first Daniel, died in Oct., 1804, about 80. Deacon Zebulon Haskell, son of Jacob, died June 8, 1819, aged 84. His widow Elizabeth died in 1825, about the same age. Jacob and Israel, other sons of Jacob, settled in New Gloucester, Me. A Mary Haskell died in Nov., 1802, over 80. A Jonathan was lost at sea, on a fishing voyage, in 1738. An Isaac was killed on board of a privateer in April, 1778.

1694, March 19.—Joseph Gardner has a grant of half an acre of upland ground upon the eastern side of the neck of land called Peter Mud's neck. In bounding this grant mention is made of "the house then erected to make earthen ware in."

John Lane came to Gloucester about this time. The second wife of his son James, was Judith, widow of William Woodbury. James, youngest son of this James, aged 24, master of a fishing schooner belonging to Daniel Gibbs, Esq., was lost at Grand Bank in 1753. David, son of the second John Lane, died Sept. 3, 1777, aged 56, and David, son of this David, died May 31, 1825, aged 75. Rachel, widow of Josiah Lane, died Oct. 3, 1774, aged 84; falling from her chair, she was taken up dead. Gideon Lane, son of the first Joseph, married Mary Babson in 1764, who died Jan. 8, 1779, aged 37; soon after his wife's decease, he removed to Freeport, Me., where he died Oct. 6, 1813, aged 73, leaving children in Freeport and a son Gideon in 'Squam, a sea captain, who died there Nov. 28, 1821, aged 57. Benjamin Lane, fifth son and ninth child of the first John, died in March, 1773, aged 72. His wife, Elizabeth, probably daughter of Samuel Griffin, died in 1779, aged 73. Of Job, youngest son of John, the date of death is not yet found. Mary, his widow, died in 1795, very aged of course. His son Andrew died in 1791, at the age of 45; and his son Ebenezer

is said to have removed to New Gloucester, Me. Mary, daughter of John Lane, and widow of Joseph Thurston, died in 1792, aged 96. A Joseph Lane died in Nov., 1828, aged 85. A Daniel Lane, of Gloucester, was a prisoner in Mill prison, Plymouth, Eng., in 1778, and escaped. The records of the 5th church have death of a Joseph Lane in 1776.

1696.—William Ellery, an early settler, died this year. The Columbian Centinel of Boston, of June 5, 1800, has the death of Capt. William Ellery of Cape Ann, aged seventy. He was grandson of this settler. Esther, widow of John Stevens Ellery, died Nov. 30, 1811, aged about fifty-six. Among the effects of her husband, at his decease in 1797, were 9968 gals. of brandy valued at \$13,444. He left a clear estate of about \$16,000.

Abigail Ellery, daughter of Dependance, married Luke Ryerson, who was on the committee of safety at New Gloucester in March, 1777.

1702.—The first persons bearing the name of Sanders appear in town this year. (*Ilist.* 241.) They were shipwrights, and were attracted thither without doubt by the great activity with which the business of ship-building began to be carried on about this time. Tradition reports that the family came to Gloucester direct from England, under inducements held out by one of its members on his return from a voyage to this country. It apparently consisted of a widowed mother, Mary and seven children,—John, Nathaniel, Thomas, Edward, Joseph, Mary and Elizabeth, probably wife of Jonathan Springer. Joseph died Nov. 18, 1712, and his mother was appointed administratrix of his estate July 30, 1716, but died before completing the trust, and his brother Thomas was made administrator *de bonis non*. The whole amount received by him was £89 12s, the larger part of which was recovered at law, which occasioned the "expense at court to be very great," so that the six brothers and sisters, his heirs, got only about £6 each. Of John, the first named brother, I can say no more. Nathaniel had, besides five daughters, four sons,—Nathaniel, born in 1705, died Sept. 27, 1717; John, March 18, 1707; Joseph, Oct. 17, 1708; and David, 1715. John I suppose to be the same who married Mary Dolliver, Dec. 1, 1736, by whom a son John was born August 7, 1737. Joseph was probably the same who married Mary Stevens, Jan. 1, 1735, and had a son Nathaniel born June 29, 1736. I know not who, if not these two brothers, were the sufferers by a disaster at sea mentioned in our records, though it is difficult to reconcile the dates, unless there is an omission of double dating, ac-

cording to the custom of the times. The record says :—" Joseph Sanders and John Sanders went away in Feb., 1736, for Isle of Sable and had not been heard of 26 of Aug. following ; supposed to have been run down presently after they went out in a schooner belonging to Epes Sargent, Esq."

The children of Thomas, son of the widow Mary, were Thomas, born March 20, 1704 ; Abigail, June 29, 1705, married Peter Dolliver ; Joseph, Feb. 21, 1707 ; Mary, March 10, 1709, married Daniel Gibbs ; John, June 14, 1711 ; Lydia, March 24, 1714, married Daniel Witham ; and Elizabeth, April 10, 1707, who married Zebulon Witham, and died Nov. 27, 1767. The father left a clear estate of £3160 ; one of the largest that had been accumulated in town to the date of his death, 1742. The only mention of Edward Sanders, brother of Thomas, found in the Gloucester Records, is of date Dec. 20, 1717, when Joseph Heden, his apprentice, died. An Edward Sanders, of Rowley, shipwright, made his will 11 Dec., 1759, in which three daughters, all apparently married, and four sons are named.

Of the eleven children of the second Thomas there were, besides the three sons mentioned in the History, a daughter Judith who married Winthrop Sargent and Abigail who married William Dolliver, a Rebecca who married Capt. James Babson, and a Lydia who married James Prentice.

Joseph, brother of the preceding, a sea-captain, had a wife Elizabeth, and died of small-pox on his passage from Ireland to Boston, June 25, 1732, leaving an only child, Joseph, born Sept., 1730, who married Martha Henderson, Sept. 9, 1752. The sad end of the latter and that of his only son, Thomas, are noticed in the History. This son, as soon as he graduated from college, in 1772, at the age of nineteen, married his relative, Judith, aged seventeen, daughter of Hon. Thomas Sanders. They had many children, but I can account for only two of them,—Lucy, who became the wife of Rev. Stephen Farley, of Atkinson, N.H., and Joseph, of Philadelphia, both of whom were living in 1826. This Thomas Sanders lived in a house which stood on or near the lot on which the City Hall now stands. On the back side of the house was a well, at the bottom of which his body was found, and into which he fell or threw himself after committing the deed which closed his life. His mother married David Ingersol for second husband, and his only sister, Mary, married Eben Hough, a ship master in Gloucester in the last century, who died about 1793.

John, the other brother of the second Thomas, married Hannah, daughter of Elder James Sayward, Jan. 23, 1735, and died after about six years illness, Jan. 17, 1742. Besides two daughters, he had a son John, born Oct. 24, 1735, who married Jemima Parsons, May 12, 1757. He was a sea captain and died Oct. 24, 1807. She died at the age of 81. The fruits of this marriage were seven sons and seven daughters. James, one of the sons, married Susannah Sayward in 1786, and settled in Dresden, Me., where he had a large family of children. Another son, Capt. Joseph Sanders, died in Gloucester, April 4, 1841, aged 84, says the record, but 78, according to my notes. He left a widow, Deborah (Witham) Sanders, who became a centenarian, and is elsewhere mentioned in these notes. Abigail, one of the daughters, married John Somes, and died Dec. 5, 1857, aged 87. With the exception of a few in this line, there appear to be no descendants of Thomas Sanders, bearing the name, now living in Gloucester.

Of the twelve children of Hon. Thomas Sanders, son of the second Thomas, born Aug. 14, 1729, eight at least appear to have been living when he died in 1774. Five of these were daughters, all of whom were married,—Lucy to Paul Dudley Sargent; Judith to Thomas Sanders, the school master; Harriet to Peter Dolliver; Sarah to Thomas Augustus Vernon, a merchant of St. Petersburg, Russia; and Mary to Erasmus Babbitt, a lawyer of Sturbridge, Mass. She had a daughter, who was the mother of Charlotte Cushman, the distinguished actress. Of five sons of Mr. Sanders, two only lived to marry. Thomas born March 26, 1759, was sent to Byfield Academy to be fitted for college, but left on the death of his father, and entered the counting room of Mr. Derby, of Salem, a distinguished East India merchant. He finally became a merchant himself and carried on his business with such success, that, at his death, June 5, 1844, he left a large fortune to his wife and children. His wife, Elizabeth Elkins, to whom he was married in 1782, was an authoress and a lady of admirable qualities of heart and mind. She died Feb. 19, 1851, in her eighty-ninth year. Their oldest son, Charles, was born May 2, 1783, graduated at Harvard College, and died April 7, 1864, leaving no children, but deserving special remembrance in this sketch of his family for his liberal bequest to the cause of temperance in the home of his ancestors. A clause of his will reads thus :—

“Believing, as I do that drunkenness is a crime, and likewise the origin of a large portion of the crimes, vices and misery which exists among us, I am desirous to do all in my power for its prevention and cure by establishing in Gloucester, the place of my

ancestors, and in Cambridge, my present place of residence, a permanent salary, to be paid to some worthy man in each place, who has discretion and zeal for the cause, to be constantly employed as a missionary in the cause of Temperance in reforming old drunkards and preventing young drunkards, and abolishing as far as possible the use of all intoxicating articles. I therefore give and bequeath to the town of Gloucester the sum of \$10,000, and to the city of Cambridge the like sum of \$10,000, to be held as permanent funds, the interest of which shall be paid quarterly as salaries to those persons employed for the above named purpose in those places, so long as the vice of drunkenness there exists."

Besides this son, Mr. Thomas Sanders, of Salem, left a son George T., a daughter Catherine, wife of Dudley L. Pickman; a daughter Mary Elizabeth, wife of Hon. Leverett Saltonstall; and a daughter Caroline, wife of Nathaniel Saltonstall.

Joseph, youngest son of Hon. Thomas Sanders, born Nov. 29, 1772, married, according to the Edgartown records, Eliza Allen, Nov. 18, 1801. She took for second husband, Oct. 10, 1806, Joseph Kenrick, of Rochester. The house built by Mr. Sanders on Middle street in 1764, and still standing, together with four acres of land and orchard, was sold after his death to John Beach for £1050.

Joseph, son of the second Thomas, born April 9, 1737, married Anna Stevens, May 12, 1760, but their wedded life was of short duration. Mr. Chandler records in his journal,—Dec. 10, 1761, "In the evening, about nine o'clock, was sent for to see Joseph Sanders; talked with him sometime and prayed; after which he fell into a delirium; to a high degree distracted; it took six men to keep him in bed. I came home about ten o'clock in the morning;" and again Dec. 23, "I was called up early to see Joseph Sanders; found him dying; he died about 8 o'clock." His widow married Dr. Samuel Plummer Nov. 19, 1763. His only child, Joseph, became a shipmaster and died in Boston about Jan. 7, 1830, aged 70, leaving a daughter Nancy Olive, wife of William Coffin; his only child as far as I have knowledge.

Bradbury, third and youngest son of the second Thomas, born Aug. 23, 1742, became a ship master and merchant. He was a patriot of the Revolution and took an active part in the repulse of Linzee in 1775. The date of his death is not known, but it is certain that he was dead in 1783. His wife was Anna, daughter of Capt. James Babson. His daughter Anna, married her cousin, Capt. Joseph Sanders; another, Abigail, married Capt. William Hutchings, and another, Mary, married Capt. Daniel Rogers. He had a son Bradbury of whose career and end I have no knowledge. He married Judith, daughter of Col. Joseph Foster,

who, in company with Miss Clementina Beach, conducted a popular boarding school for young ladies, in Dorchester, in the early part of this century. Capt. Bradbury Sanders probably built and certainly occupied the large gambrel-roofed house at Rose Bank, still standing, though not on its original site. In the "chamber over the sitting room" there were, at his death "calimancoes, green broadcloth, scarlet broadcloth, shalloon, calico, handkerchiefs, gloves, cambric, sewing silk, pins, needles, &c.," all valued at £149, and indicating that here was kept a hundred years ago one of the dry goods shops of the town.

Samuel Griffin.—(*Hist.* 239.) There can scarcely be a doubt that he was of the family of Humphrey of Ipswich. The latter was born about 1605, of course in England, and came to Ipswich in 1639, when the town refused to receive him "as an inhabitant to provide for him as inhabitants formerly received, the town being full." He, however, became a commoner, in 1641, by the purchase of a house and land. His wife Joanna died July 19, 1657. He seems to have removed to Rowley, where he died about September, 1662, leaving a wife Elizabeth, who married a Sherritt of Haverhill, and died in 1670. Besides two daughters, he left sons, John, Nathaniel and Samuel. The first two of the sons appear to have settled in Haverhill or its vicinity, but Samuel was still an inhabitant of Ipswich in 1677, when he swore allegiance, and in 1684, when he had a wife Lydia, and a daughter Elizabeth who died in that year. It is a reasonable supposition that the death of this Samuel followed not long afterwards, and that his widow Lydia was the Lydia Griffin who became the second wife of Henry Witham of Annisquam, Gloucester, Oct. 23, 1691, and that she brought to her new home a son Samuel, then a boy, who, Dec. 18, 1703, married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel York, who was settled in that part of the town. She probably died before her husband, for he must have been the Samuel Griffin who was intending marriage with Abigail Carter, July 26, 1755. All that we know further about him is that he had a son Samuel baptized July 8, 1705; Samuel and Elizabeth Oct. 26, 1707; Adoniram, June 3, 1711; Daniel, July 3, 1715; and a daughter Lydia born June 9, 1717. The date of his death is not known, but there is good ground for believing that he died about 1764, when he must have been upwards of eighty years of age.

Samuel, son of the preceding, married Margaret Burnham, of Ipswich, Oct. 28, 1729. He engaged in farming and in maritime business, was a deacon of the third church, many years a selectman, and died

about Jan. 1, 1794, eighty-six years old. His will presented for probate in February following, was "disallowed and disapproved" in consequence of "erasements," and his son Thomas was appointed administrator of his estate, of which an inventory was presented Jan. 2, 1797, showing that all old age and "erasements" had left was \$56.92. At the date of his will, Nov. 10, 1785, his wife Margaret was still living, as were also his sons Samuel, Thomas and Nathaniel, and three daughters.

Samuel, oldest son of the preceding, born April 5, 1732, was intending marriage with Elizabeth Burnham of Ipswich June 6, 1754. The marriage soon followed, without doubt, and it proved a fruitful one, producing, according to the church record of baptisms, as many as thirteen children, among whom are found James, who died Aug. 12, 1828, aged seventy-three; Peter, Samuel, Joel and David, and a blind daughter, Margaret. The father himself became blind, and died June 8, 1812, aged eighty-one. Thomas, next son of Samuel second, born June 12, 1834, married Judith Robinson, by whom his children were born, but he had a second wife, Lydia. His will shows that he died at sixty-one, and that he left an only surviving son, John Robinson, and several daughters. It provides that his deceased wife, Judith, son Thomas, and daughters Lydia and Sally Davis, shall have tomb-stones. He left an estate of \$2200.

Nathaniel, the next son, born April 9, 1743, married Frances Babson Dec. 19, 1765. Besides daughters he had sons Nathaniel, Dudley and William, the first two of whom were, in 1785, put under guardianship of their uncle Thomas, probably on account of the infirm mind of their father, of whose death no record is found. The funeral of a widow, Fanny Griffin, took place March 2, 1807.

Adoniram, son of the first Gloucester Samuel, married Hannah Goss, Nov. 5, 1732, and had a son of the same name born June 25, 1735, who married Susanna Pierce, Jan. 24, 1760. He also had a son John and two daughters, of all of whom or of father or mother nothing more can be told by me.

Daniel, the other son of the first Samuel, married Sarah Riggs, Jan. 24, 1735, and Rachel Harraden, April 28, 1741. By the first wife he had a son Daniel, born Oct. 20, 1735, and a son Ambrose, who was baptized Feb. 27, 1737. The town records give no children by the second, but the 'Squam records show the baptism of two sons, Daniel and Benjamin, and four daughters. Of the parents I know no more, unless

they are the parties mentioned in the Probate record, which show that administration of estate of Daniel Griffin, late of Haverhill, deceased, was granted to his widow Rachel Feb. 16, 1761. Among the charges in the settlement of her account, was one for "bringing up three young children since Feb. 7 last."

Ambrose, above mentioned, married Deborah Butman in 1763. He was lost at sea, with three others, on a voyage to the Banks in a violent gale, in April, 1774. She probably was the widow Deborah Griffin, an aged woman, who died May 6, 1818. The records of the 'Squam church have the baptisms of Ambrose, Jonathan, Deborah and Isaac, their children but they omit John, who was born Oct. 18, 1771, went at the age of about ten to Freeport, Me., with Aaron Lufkin, who married his mother's sister. He was a mariner till he was sixty years old, and died Aug. 18, 1844, leaving issue in Freeport.

Descendants of this Samuel Griffin are numerous, and there are many of another Samuel, probably of the same stock, who married Mary York, Jan. 1, 1736, and settled at Annisquam. His wife died Sept. 10, 1767, aged 50, and he appears to have taken for second wife Hannah Dane, of Ipswich, who died Dec. 10, 1774, aged 45. He was a carpenter by trade and died Jan. 15, 1781, of jaundice, after languishing for some considerable time. The 'Squam church records say that "he was a member of the church for many years, and was well esteemed. He was firm and shaken in the doctrines of free grace in an exalted Divine Redeemer and Saviour." His oldest son, Jonathan, born in 1737, married Mary Riggs, and died before 1791. She died May 5, 1806. Their son Joseph was drowned at sea on a voyage from Europe, but many children survived. Oliver, next son of this Samuel, married Mary Wise, March, 1763, who died 7 June, 1821, aged about 80. He died in June, 1815, aged 76. He seems to have been a mariner most of his life, and the sea offered a fatal employment to all of his sons. The oldest, Oliver, was killed on board of a privateer in the revolutionary war. Another Oliver perished at sea in the ship Winthrop & Mary, about 1800. Eliphalet died of West India fever at the Vineyard, Oct., 1813. Capt. Gustavus Griffin, another son, died Feb. 11, 1807, just in from sea; and Tristram, another, mate of a brig, died at sea in Feb., 1822. Epes, another, two of whose sons, Epes and Oliver, perished at sea in 1827, died in Mobile in 1834. Josiah, third son of this Samuel, married Rachel Lane in 1784, settled in Sandy Bay, and died about 1790. James,

the next son, married Judith Woodbury, Dec. 17, 1778, and died Jan. 7, 1816, aged 61. Andrew, the youngest, deacon of the 'Squam Church, died Nov. 27, 1829, aged 71.

Benj. Averill. His ten children were James, born 1703; Benjamin, 1706, died in 1723; Joseph, 1708; John, 1711; Jonathan, 1714; Mary, 1717; David, 1720; Samuel, 1722; Abigail, 1724; and Rachel, 1728. Two of the sons married and had issue. James died before 15 April, 1740, when Josiah Haskell was paid £12 O. T. for keeping Benjamin, his son, from the day of his father's death till that date.

James Godfrey, by his wife Hannah, had Mary, born in 1703; Abigail, 1707, died 1726; Eunice, 1713; and Hannah, 1724. Eunice married Isaac Somes, Dec. 17, 1730, and died before 1744. Feb. 16, 1756, a Mrs. Godfrey fell down on the rock of the door and died about 12 hours after.

Benjamin Hoppin (*Hist.*, 246). His son Benjamin married Mary Day, and becoming a widower, married in 1745, at Attleborough, Phebe, widow of Aaron Davis. She was probably daughter of Timothy Day, of Gloucester. Hannah Hoppin, sister of Benjamin, married Joseph Day, jr., in 1731. The name has been transmitted to distinguished descendants in Rhode Island.

The following is the petition alluded to in the History, page 306.

To the Hon. Jos. Dudley, Esq., &c., &c., March 10, 1703. The humble address & petition of the Selectmen of Gloucester in behalf of said town of Gloucester. Humbly sheweth that whereas we are a frontier town by sea and lay very much exposed to the danger of the inroads of any foreign enemy, our harbor being very bold and safe for any enemy to come into and make an assault upon us, and we being but a small place and very much scattered, and being very poor and not capable to make a defence for our own safety and security, and there being a very convenient place of a small island or neck of land out into our Harbor for the erecting or building a fort or fortification upon, that may command our whole harbor which, if done, may be of great use and service to the whole province, as well as a safety and security to ourselves, our harbour laying so convenient that many vessels that are outward bound, as well as those that are coming in, are forced to put in there for a shelter, our harbour being very seldom free of vessels, and in the condition that we now are they are liable as well as ourselves to be exposed to the assaults of an enemy, it being an easy matter for an enemy to come into our harbour, and to take away any vessel or vessels as they lay at anchor, and we are in no capacity to withstand or oppose them. We would therefore humbly request and pray that this Honourable Court would please to consider our case and the circumstances of it, and that they would please to grant that a fortification may be erected on said island or neck of land for her majesty's service at the province charge, it being likely to be of such public benefit to the province as well as security to ourselves, and that your honors would please to grant so many guns and so much ammunition as in your wisdom you shall think meet and convenient for the supply of said fortification, and so hoping & believing that your Honours will take into your serious consid-

eration our distressed case and will grant our petition in this matter, which if you please to do we shall be encouraged to pray as in duty bound & subscribe ourselves your honors' humble petitioners and humble servants,

T. Riggs, W. Sargent, Saml Sargent, John Parsons.

1704, June 9.—A day of great excitement and not a little fright on Cape Ann, without doubt. Upon report that several pirates lately belonging to the brigantine Charles, John Quelch, commander, were seen, double armed, in a lone house in the town, the governor ordered a force to be sent in pursuit of them. Upon arriving at Gloucester it was found that the men had been taken on board of a vessel called the Larrimore Galley which was then sailing away to the eastward. An expedition was immediately organized by Major Stephen Sewall, who with a fishing shallop, a pinnace and forty-two men started in pursuit and succeeded in getting possession of the Galley and men at the Isles of Shoals. Two of the pirates still remained on the Cape, but these were soon secured, and one of them, with five others of the gang taken by Major Sewall, was hung in Boston, June 30. *See 5 Mass. Hist. Coll., VI., 103 et seq.*, where much more about this affair may be found.

NEW SETTLERS.

John Burrill and wife Hannah have birth of a son John recorded March 25, and two daughters in subsequent years. The name again appears Jan. 11, 1737, when an Abraham Burrill married Mary Row, by whom his son Abraham was born Sept. 7, the same year, but nothing more can be said of any one of them.

Dan'l Guttridge, perhaps Goodridge, had by his wife Mary a son Daniel born this year, a daughter Hannah in 1707, and daughter Mary, baptized in 1707. A John Goodridge and wife Hannah appear in 1710, and, besides other children, had sons John and James, by whom the name was probably perpetuated in town. The inventory of the estate of a John Goodridge is found in the Probate Records Nov. 15, 1754. A William Goodridge and Ruth Eveleth were married Oct. 25, 1733. He, it is to be supposed, was the Captain Wm. Goodridge who was intending marriage with Sarah Bray, widow, Nov. 1, 1755. The town records give him two children, to which number the records of the West Parish church add ten more. A widow Ann Goodridge, widow of John without doubt, died in 1759. A Benjamin Goodridge and Rebecca Giddings were married Jan. 23, 1746, and had Elizabeth, 1748, who died in 1752.

John Gilbert, housewright (*Hist.* 240), settled in town this year. Humphrey Gilbert of Ipswich was a commoner in 1641. He was born about 1616, and his age corresponds almost exactly with that of a Humphrey, son of Raleigh Gilbert, and grandson of Sir Humphrey Gilbert, the distinguished navigator, but the emigrant was not probably that son. The Ipswich settler bought a house and land in that town Feb. 5, 1650, and died Feb. 13, 1658, leaving a son John and four daughters. The son, without doubt, was Deacon John Gilbert of Hamilton, who married Elizabeth Keilam Sept. 27, 1677, and died March 17, 1722. He had a son John, born July 14, 1678, who, it may be reasonably presumed, was the John Gilbert, Jr., of Ipswich, who was intending marriage with Martha Dodge of Beverly, Dec. 23, 1699, and the same John who, with his wife Martha, settled in Gloucester in 1704. His children, born before the removal, were Sarah, born in 1700, probably married George Williams, a seaman; John, 1701, and Abigail, 1703, died same year. Those born here were Abigail, 1707, probably married Benjamin Trask of Salem; Hannah, 1709; William 1712; Jonathan, 1713; Martha, 1717; and Elizabeth. The date of the father's death is not known, but administration of his estate was granted to his son Jonathan, May 25, 1752. By this son alone, so far as I know, has the name been perpetuated in town. He died May 9, 1800, aged 87. His wife died in Jan., 1791, aged 76.

John Gilbert, merchant of Boston, March 2, 1716, conveys to Walter Newbury of Boston, "my Island in Gloucester, surrounded by the sea in the harbor of Gloucester (20 acres more or less) with houses &c bo't of exr's of Jonathan Springer." I know not if Kettle Island be here meant, or if our John Gilbert was ever its owner, though it was near his home.

1705.—The expenses of the town this year include the following: Edward Haraden for building a watch house on the neck of land called Elwell's Neck near Hodgkins' Cove. Thomas Sawyer for repairs on the watch house in the harbor and 4 1-2 cords of wood for same, £1 1s 2d. Capt. Nathaniel Coit for going representative to the General Court 12 weeks and four days services at £1 per week.

Wm. Woodbury (*Hist.* 256) who came from Beverly this year and settled on the north side of the Cape, left an estate of £300 10s. His widow, Judith, married Deacon James Lane in 1715, and died Aug. 29, 1770, aged eighty-five. Judith, his "daughter and heiress," probably married William Norwood, and died July 19, 1775.

Caleb Woodbury, probably not a son of the preceding, is also found on the north side of the Cape, Nov. 27, 1718, when he married Hephzibah, daughter of John Lane. She died Feb. 12, 1732, and he next married Abial Morgan of Beverly, Sept. 14, same year. He appears to have become a widower again soon, and to have married Anna, probably widow of John Thomas, Aug. 14, 1738. His children were William, born in 1721; Hannah, 1723; Rebecca, 1726; Caleb, 1728; Andrew and Peter, 1730; Rachel, 1732; Anna, 1733; John, 1739, and Walter, 1741. It appears that each of the sons married and had issue, of whom descendants, bearing the name are still to be found around the home of their ancestors. Caleb Woodbury, jr., married Lois Merchant Nov. 22, 1748. They and their children, Caleb, jr., Lois, Lemuel, Walter, and Roger, having removed to Newbury, were warned out of that town in 1763.

An Andrew Woodbury, not apparently connected with either of the preceding, appears as a settler at the harbor, Feb. 7, 1735, when he married Lydia Elwell. Among his children were a son John, born May 3, 1744, who married Hannah Hadley, Nov. 3, 1765, and, besides other children, had a son John, born May 1, 1766, probably the Capt. John Woodbury, who died Sept. 2, 1836, aged seventy. Capt. Andrew Woodbury, who died Aug. 10, 1807, in his 61st year, was probably another son of Andrew and Lydia. He left a wife Martha, who died August 1, 1821, aged 75.

Thomas Wise and wife Elizabeth had a daughter Dorcas, born June 15, and a son John baptized Nov. 20, 1709. He was under church censure March 21, 1723, but was soon after restored, and, with his wife, dismissed to the church in Attleboro. Others of this name appear in later years. John Wise married Honor Tarr, Nov. 2, 1712, and had Abigail, born in 1712, and William, 1715. The father was lost at sea on a fishing voyage in 1717, and his widow married John Wonson. A Joseph Wise and Hepsibah Bridges were married Nov. 7, 1718, and had Lucy, born in 1719; Hepsibah, 1721; Elizabeth, 1723; Joseph, 1725; Joseph, again, 1728; and John, 1732. A Benjamin Wise married Prudence, daughter of Samuel Gott, Oct. 16, 1721, and had a daughter Mary, born Aug. 24, 1722.

1706.—John Mariner (*Hist.* 256). He married Sarah, daughter of James Sawyer, April 1, 1708. She died Aug. 26, 1724, aged forty-one, and he next married Mary Cobb, Feb. 16, 1725. His children were Sarah, born in 1709; Elizabeth, 1712; John, 1716; Joseph, 1719;

Rachel, 1724; and Mary, 1727. It does not appear that either of the sons perpetuated the name in town.

John Coy (*Hist.* 256) came this year. The Probate records give inventory of his estate, March 26, 1735, amounting to £783 10s. The "old widow Coy" who died at Kettle Cove, March 8, 1763, was probably his wife. It is not known that he left a son. The records of the Second church have the death of a widow Coy, July, 1793, aged about eighty, and of a Mr. Coy, "of the Cove," August 8, 1820, aged about seventy. He was probably the John Coy who married Molly Millet, Nov. 28, 1773.

1707.—Peter Lurvey came this year from Ipswich. His wife Love died May 28, 1709, and he next married, April 29, 1710, Rachel Ellwell, by whom he had Peter, 1711; Jacob, 1712; Benjamin, 1714; Joseph, 1715; Eliezer, 1717; William, 1719; and Job, 1721. The father died Jan. 18, 1721, aged forty-four. Five of the above named sons appear to have married in town, and also an Ebenezer, baptized Aug. 11, 1717; but no Eliezer is found among the baptisms, though he goes among the married sons. The name has been perpetuated in town down to the present time.

Josiah Tainer (*Hist.* 256). He and his wife Rebekah sold land in Marblehead, Nov., 1706, to his brother Elias, fisherman. His father was Thomas Tainer. His children born in Gloucester were Rebekah, 1707; Job, 1708; and Deborah, 1711.

John Williams, perhaps son of the John who first appears this year, married Jane Robinson April 4, 1720, and had John, born in 1721, died soon; Evan, 1722; Mary, 1724, died 1727; John, 1726; Mary, 1728; Abraham, 1733; and Elizabeth, 1735. By three of these sons the name was perpetuated in town. Abraham was one of the sufferers by the great disaster at sea which wrecked so many of our fishing fleet in 1766. Abraham, a revolutionary pensioner, died in October, 1837, aged 79.

April 23. Anthony Day, an early settler, died this year. The age both of himself and wife, as given in the history from the records, is, without doubt, much exaggerated. He called himself 37 in 1663. The wife of his son John was Abigail Leach. Timothy Day, son of the first Timothy, died in the Second parish, Sept. 16, 1757, aged 77. He had a brother Ebenezer who had probably been the husband of the "old widow Ebenezer Day" who died in the same parish, April 1, 1771. A Stephen Day was lost on a fishing voyage in 1736. An Isaac Day was a prisoner in Mill Prison, England, in 1781.

1708.—Samuel Stockbridge and Mary Villars were married Oct. 31, and had Samuel, born 1709; Benjamin, 1711, died soon; Mary, 1712; John, 1714; and Benjamin again, 1715. The oldest may have been the Samuel who had a wife Ruth, by whom his son Benjamin was born in 1734 and the latter was probably the Benjamin who was intending marriage with Eunice Gott, Nov. 15, 1755. A Benjamin of Sandy Bay married Elizabeth Dresser about 1778 and removed to Deer Island, Me. A Charles Stockbridge married Sarah Low, Nov. 27, 1739, and had children, but he was dead in 1749, when his widow married Jonathan Hodgkins.

Peter Dolliver bought in 1708 land near Vinson's Cove on which his descendants have continued to live to the present time. Perhaps he was of Marblehead origin, for Joseph, sen., of that town, June 30, 1688, made his will, in which is mentioned a son Peter who also had a son Peter. Peter of Gloucester may have been the Mr. Dolliver mentioned in Mr. Chandler's journal, March 2, 1752, "Mr. Dolliver died last night." He also may have brought to town a son Peter, for a Peter Dolliver and Abigail Sanders were married Jan. 25, 1722, and had William born in 1724; Peter, 1727; Joseph, 1732; John, 1741; and Abigail, 1743. The father died of small pox in February, 1764; William, his oldest son, married Mary Merchant, Dec. 3, 1745, and Abigail Sanders May 14, 1759. A newspaper record says, "May, 1772, died in Gloucester, Capt. Wm. Dolliver, at an advanced age," but this William was then only forty-eight. His widow, Abigail, died in 1816. He had by his first wife a son William, born in 1749, and by his second a son William, born Feb. 5, 1762. The latter was probably the Wm. Dolliver, 3d, who married Sally, daughter of Col. Joseph Foster, Aug. 7, 1790, and died at his home on Middle street, March 22, 1828, aged sixty-five. Peter, second son of Peter and Abigail Sanders married first, Abigail Ingersol, and second, June 17, 1770, Esther Rogers, widow of Capt. Timothy Rogers, and died Feb. 5, 1806. His son Peter, born Oct. 8, 1753, married Harriet, daughter of Hon. Thomas Sanders. He was a captain in Col. Sargent's regiment in the revolutionary war, afterwards an officer in the Boston Custom House, and died in that city, leaving a son and three daughters. William, brother of the preceding, born Feb. 13, 1759, married Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Foster, and died Oct. 10, 1841. He also served in the revolutionary army and was a sea captain many years. He had a brother Joseph, concerning whom I can add nothing.

Joseph born in 1732, third son of Peter and Abigail, probably died in 1756, for Mr. Chandler records in his journal for that year, "Nov. 10, I visited Joseph Dolliver, dangerously sick of a nervous fever," and "Nov. 13, Joseph Dolliver buried."

Paul Dolliver (*Hist.* 257) appears a little later than Peter and might naturally be associated with him as a near relative, but I am informed by John S. Webber, Esq., one of his descendants, that Paul came from the county of Cornwall, England, about 1710. His children were Mary, born in 1713; Sarah, 1716; Anna, 1719; Sarah again, 1723; and Paul, 1728. The latter married Rachel Barber, Feb. 27, 1749. The History tells of his death at sea of small pox, and it seems that he must have died near his destined port, for Mr. Webber says he was buried on Milk Island. His wife died June 15, 1820, aged 88. Besides two sons who died young, he had three daughters. Anna, born in 1755, married first Capt. John Colson, who commanded a privateer in the revolutionary war and perished at sea with all his crew, and second, Capt. John Somes, first President of the Gloucester Bank, and died without issue April 13, 1846, aged 91; Rachel, born in 1758, married Abraham Sawyer in 1784, and died Sept. 26, 1843, aged 85; and Mary, born in 1760, who married Aaron Parsons, a merchant of the town, and died Oct. 11, 1816. Mrs. Rachel Stevens, daughter of Mrs. Sawyer, still lives at the great age of ninety-five.

1709.—John Bishop appears in town only at the baptism of his daughter Sarah at the First church, Oct. 2, and of his daughter Prudence, August 17, 1712, at the same.

1710, March. By vote of the town it was left to a committee to lay out two acres of ground near the head of the harbor or cove whereon to set up a house for a school dame to keep school in, to learn children to read, knit and sew.

Considerable excitement must have prevailed in town in the early part of this year in consequence of the event mentioned in the History, page 138. The letters there alluded to are here given, preceded by the petition from Capt. Robinson which procured him the grant for services of which some account is given on page 137.

To His Excellency, Joseph Dudley, Esq., Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, the Honorable Council and representatives to General Court Assembled:

The petition of Andrew Robinson, of Gloucester, Sheweth: That your Petitioner using the Employment of Fishing at and upon the Banks of Cape Sables, and having a

good large sloop, made his application to His Excellency and obtained of him a Commission to arm and equip his said sloop in warlike manner for the better defence of himself and his neighbors against the insults of the French and the barbarous savages, who frequently interrupt them in their fishing, and commit outrages upon them; and with intent if a suitable opportunity presented, to make reprisal for the loss of his vessell taken from him the year past, and to do other spoiles upon the enemy; and may it please your Excellency and Honorables, upon the 26th day of July last, your petitioner stood with his sloop into a certain bay named Margaret's Bay under French colours, having nine men of his company, in hope and expectation of surprizing some of the Indians. And it so happened there came off a cannoa with five indians in her, kept out of shot and drew off again and landed three of their company; then the canoa returned again with two only, who came somewhat neere, so that we could talk to gether, but would not be prevailed with to come on board, but were making towards the shoar again; so we struck our french colors & fired on them and kild one and broke the other's arm, and with a second shot kild him outright; both falling forward on their faces in the canoa, which we recovered, and the dead bodys, being two lusty men, one gun and four hatchetts; we scalped the said indians, and have returned the scalps into the Secretary's office; And would well hope we are within the act of the government made to encourage the prosecution of the indian enemy and rebels and entitled to the premium thereby granted; but if this honorable court should be of opinion that we cannot have a claim thereto:

Your Petitioner humbly prays in behalf of himself and company, that such gratification and allowance may be made them for their service, as to enable them to make further enterprizes against the Indians, which they intend with God's blessing with a greater number and force, if their past action be acceptable and in some measure suitably rewarded by the honorably assembly.

And your Petitioner as in duty bound shall ever pray,

ANDREW ROBINSON.

Boston, 11th August, 1709.

("Recommended as a good service" and granted £20, 12 pounds for petitioner and 8£ to be divided among the crew.—

Mass. Archives, Vol. 31, page 57.

The cut or channel connecting Ipswich and Massachusetts Bays, having been cleared about 1705, as mentioned in the History, p. 8, began to be useful to the people again in the following year, when the owners of twenty-eight sloops, belonging to the town, paid the annual charge for the passage of their vessels through it. These vessels were employed in carrying wood, a business that seems not to have been of long continuance, for, in 1710, the number so employed had become reduced to seventeen, and a few years later a violent storm again rendered it impassable. The owners of the sloops who used the passage in 1710 were Elder James Sayward, Isaac Row, George Giddings, Elias Elwell, Nathaniel Sargent, Nathaniel Parsons, Nathan Millett, John Riggs, John Sawyer, Joseph Allen, Lieut. James Davis, Ebenezer Davis, Ben-

jamin Avery, Joseph York, Lieut. John Davis, James Lane and Ezekiel Day.

Joseph Pride (*Hist.* 257) was a new settler this year. Besides Amy, born by his first wife Aug. 3, 1710, he had John, baptized Dec. 21, 1712, and Marah, born 1716, eight days before the death of the mother. By his second wife Sarah, he had Joseph, born in 1722, died soon; Sarah, 1724, and Hannah, 1726.

1711, May and June.—Eleven sloops are employed in carrying 516 cords wharf wood to Mr. Stephen Minot, Boston, at 1.6 per cord. The largest, belonging to Elder James Sayward, carries 27 1-2 cords; the smallest, to John Babson, and carries 9 cords.

John Reading and wife Jane had Benjamin, born June 9, 1711, Deliverance, April 23, 1716, and he died Nov. 17, 1716, aged about fifty-six. His widow married Richard Babson. The son Benjamin married Lydia Thorndike May 30, 1733, by whom he had two children, Lydia and Benjamin, and died before April, 1736. His widow married Isaac Somes, who was lost at sea in 1755, and she is said to have died at an advanced age in consequence of a fall.

Benjamin Kinnicum and Margaret Josline were married Feb. 8, and had John born Nov. 23, died Nov. 29, 1711; Joseph, April 6, died July 14, 1717; Mary, 1720; Hannah, 1721; Ann, 1725; Sarah, 1727; and Lydia, 1732.

William Hilton and Mary Tucker were married Nov. 20, and had Mary, born 1712; Sarah, 1715, died 1721; William, 1717; and Elizabeth, 1720. The mother died May 10, 1762, aged eighty. William, 2d, married Mary Wharf Sept. 22, 1741, Anna Penny, Oct. 27, 1761, and was intending marriage with Reuel Lurvey April 4, 1767. The records give him one child, Sarah, born Aug. 7, 1747.

William Millbury and Susanna Row were married Aug. 19, and had the following children: William, Susanna, Hannah, John, Mary, Sarah, Martha, Elizabeth and Ann. It does not appear that either of the sons married in town.

William Andrews, probably son of Ensign William A., of Chebacco, and brother to the wives of Samuel Gott and Joshua Norwood, came this year and settled near his sisters at the northeast end of the cape. By wife Elizabeth, he had Mary, Jonathan and William born here. The last named married Ruth Riggs who bore him several children and died his widow July 22, 1779, aged fifty-five.

Joseph Whiston and wife Hannah appear this year and have the following children recorded : Hannah, born in 1712 ; Abigail, 1714 ; Joseph, baptized 1717 ; Mary, born in 1719 ; John, 1721 ; Sarah, baptized 1723 ; Sarah, born 1724 ; Mary, 1727, died soon ; Rebecca, 1728 ; Elizabeth, 1730 and Gyles, 1732.

John Pearce, not known to have belonged to the family of the first John, by wife Mary had John, born Sept. 15, died Sept. 25, 1712. A John Pierce and Ruth Hilton were married Aug. 12, 1717, and had Mary, born 1718 ; Abigail, 1720 ; Lucy, 1722 ; and John, 1725. Perhaps the latter was the John Pearce who, by his wife Rebecca, had daughter Charity, born May 13, 1747.

William Parskee, by wife Mary, had Mary, born Sept. 25, and nothing further can be told about him.

Thomas Bryant married Mary Joslyn Oct. 28, and had a son John baptized Sept. 6, 1713, and a daughter Elizabeth, born Sept. 24, same year. In 1719 he had a grant of half an acre of land on part of which his house was standing. A William Bryant married Sarah Smallman, April 2, 1724.

1713. The following document contains a particular account of the capture by the Indians of three of our fishermen at Cape Sable, that year, mentioned in the *History*, page 380.

June 22. The information of Mr. Richard Yorke, of Gloucester, taken June 22, 1713, saith that on Tuesday, being the 2d day of this instant June, being at Cape Sable in a sloop on a fishing voyage, and being in a harbour called the Owl's Head, with my sloop, and Mr. John Prince, of said Gloucester, lying by me with his sloop, there came down to the water side, about three of the clock in the afternoon, two Indian men dressed in French clothing, with a kind of a white flag on a stick, and called to us and desired us to come on shore, and said they had news to tell us and showed a paper which they said they had from Col. Vetch, at Port Royal ; and we desired them to come on board our vessel, and they said they had no canoe and could not come, and, after some considerable discourse with them, one of my men and one of Mr. Prince's went ashore to them in a canoe, as namely, James Davis and Josiah Ingersoll, and they carried a gun with them in said canoe, and when they came to the shore the said Indians came to them and told the Indians that it was peace ; and the Indians said, so it was, or to that purpose, and shook hands with the men and said—"Now Indians

and Englishmen all own brother," but then seeing the gun that was in the bottom of the canoe they asked them why they brought a gun with them, for, said they, "we have no guns," and would have had the men throw their gun overboard. The men told them that they would not hurt them with it. Said Indians desired them to go on board and fetch them some rum and tobacco. The said men asked the Indians to go on board with them, but they would not, except that one of them would stay on shore, and then one of the Indians would go aboard; but neither of these men were willing to stay, so they came on board and told us that the Indians desired to have some rum and tobacco, then two other of our men went into the canoe to go on shore—namely Paul Dolliver and John Sadler; and I gave them a small pound of tobacco to carry and give them and bid them carry a bottle (of rum) with them, which they did, and when they came to the shore, one of the English, as, namely, John Sadler, went out of the canoe and came with the other men on board, and as they came the Indians kept singing till he got on board and when he was got on board, he said—"now all good friends," and asked who was the skipper, and when they told him, said Indian came and showed me a paper, but it was so much [worn] and dusted that we could not read it so as to make sense of it, but supposed it might be a pass, for the said Indian said he had it from Gov. Vetch, and we found in it these words:—"be kind to the Indians;" and after said Indian had been on board a little while, the Englishman that was left on shore called on board and bade us bring the canoe on shore, and said the other Indian would come on board; then two of our men, as namely, Paul Dolliver and James Davis went into the canoe to go on shore, and when they came off the shore they saw two Indians with the Englishmen and they asked them if they would go on board, and they said "No," but bade them go and fetch the Indian on shore that was on board, and they came on board again and told us that the Indians would not come on board, but would have the Indian that was on board to come on shore. Then James Davis and one Josiah Lane went to set said Indian on shore and to bring off the Englishman, and as soon as they came to the shore, the Indian went out of the canoe, and, as the said Josiah Lane tells me, they went to set the canoe off, but the Indians laid hold of the painter to stop them, and the other two Indians came and laid hold of the painter also, and they hauled the canoe up on shore; with that two of the Englishmen, as namely, James Davis and

Josiah Lane, skipt out of the canoe into the water to swim on board, but one of the Indians came into the water and caught said James Davis immediately and brought him on shore, and the other two Indians went with the canoe after Josiah Lane, and when they came up with him one of the Indians took his hatchet and seemed as if he was going to strike at him, but did not, but took hold of him and hauled him on shore, and when they came on shore there were several more Indians that were come out of the bushes with their guns, and when they had got the said three Englishmen together they sett them down, as said Josiah Lane informed me, and said they would carry them to Port Royal.

Stephen Ayers or Ayer, married Martha Caldwell at Ipswich April 2, and had a son Stephen born in 1715. The father was master of a fishing vessel and was lost at sea with all his crew in 1716. It does not appear how, if at all, he was connected with Thomas who married Rebecca Currey, June 17, 1724, and had Thomas, Rebecca, Gifford, Wilford, Ruth, Ann, Gilbert and Thomas, again. The first son Thomas was lost in the expedition to Louisburg, in 1745, and the last Thomas married Esther Witham in 1768, and settled in New Gloucester, Me., where she died March 27, 1840, aged ninety-two. Gilbert Ayer probably married Mary Goodridge in 1762, and certainly had five daughters. He died before 1792, when his widow married William Parsons.

Isaac Randall and Experience Elwell were intending marriage in Feb. 1713, and had Isaac born 13 June, died 28 Dec. same year; Dorcas, 1715; Experience, 1717; Isaac, 1720; Susanna, 1721; and Jacob, 1723. The father died March 24, 1725, aged thirty-six, and his widow married Isaiah Marsh.

Samuel Pearce (*Hist.* 266) by wife Mary had David born in 1713; Jonathan, 1716, died in 1717; Hannah, 1718, died in infancy; Jonathan, again, 1719; and Joseph, 1725. This settler probably brought a son Samuel who was the Samuel, jr., who, by his wife Elizabeth, had Elizabeth, born in 1739 and other children in subsequent years.

John Sadler and Sarah Scott, of Rowley, were intending marriage April 11, 1713, and had a daughter Sarah born Oct. 1714.

John Stone and wife Ruth had David born Nov. 23.

The Probate Records have this year the name of an inhabitant not elsewhere seen. June 26, account of administration of estate of John Villum, late of Gloucester, deceased, was rendered. The items are: Fish sold to Mr. Samuel Stevens, £60, one quarter part of a sloop sold

to Mr. Stevens, £50. Total, £133.4. Balance, £26, one quarter each to his mother, sisters Mary and Elizabeth and brother William.

1716. Peter Duncan, an early settler, died this year. Before he settled in Gloucester he had probably resided in Boston, where he had the following children baptized: Martha, Nov. 10, 1655; Elizabeth, Feb. 28, 1657; and Mary, Nov. 12, 1659.

Oct. 21. Being Sabbath day also, about the middle of the day, was a time of great darkness for an hour or two. The air had been very thick with smoke a week or fortnight together before, and on said day, the wind coming northerly, the clouds being very thick, together with the smoke, made it so dark for some time that people could not see to read in the meeting house.

James Hardy and Abigail Row were married Dec. 18, 1716. He had a son James born Dec. 3, 1718, and March 31, 1719, he had a grant of a house lot. His will, made April 11, 1745, was proved July 25, 1748. His homestead, one small dwelling house and barn and five acres of land, was valued at £105, and a small log-house and 25 poles of land at £20. His widow was helped by the town several years, and, in 1768, Lieut. John Row was paid for keeping her and for her funeral expenses. No record of the marriage of the son James is found, but the church records have the baptisms of four of his children:—Abigail in 1741; James, 1743; John, 1746; and William, 1751. The latter married Elizabeth Elwell in 1790, lived on Eastern Point and died there Aug. 29, 1806, aged fifty-five. His wife was a daughter of Henry Newcomb and widow of Samuel Elwell who died at sea in the revolutionary war. She died May 3, 1849, aged ninety-five.

Ichabod Young and Abigail Elwell were married April 19. He was drowned at sea in Oct. 1723. His children were Samuel, born in 1717, died soon; Abigail, 1718; Samuel, again, 1720, died 1721; and Ichabod, 1722. The next of the name appearing in town was William who settled in 'Squam, where he married Sarah, daughter of Joseph York, Nov. 24, 1725, and had William, Sarah, Abigail, Hannah, Ruth, Joseph, and Abigail, again. A Joseph Young, from Salem, came about 1750, and had children baptized in the first parish, but appeared to have died before 1760.

1717, May 18.—“There was an earthquake. About sun setting, the earth, the rocks and the houses shook and trembled, and the sound was as the noise of great thunder at some distance. It continued about the space of a minute.”

Moses Prince, brother of the New England annalist, writes in his diary that he visited Gloucester, and saw a carriage there of two wheels, for two horses, which Capt. Robinson, who first gave the name of schooner to a vessel, had built for his wife.

Nathaniel Rust and Miriam Andrews, of Chebacco, were married Feb. 3, and had Gideon, born in 1719; Othniel, 1721; Miriam, 1723; Enoch, 1724; Johanna, 1726; Keturah, 1727; Israel, 1728; Zebulon, 1730; Issachar, 1732; and Solomon, 1733. A Nathaniel Rust, perhaps the father of these, married Mary Lufkin Nov. 15, 1737, and had Mary, Hannah and Nathaniel. Samuel Rust (*Hist.* 273) died Feb. 7, 1782, of small-pox caught from the hat of a sailor, who landed from a cartel from Halifax and stopped at his house at Little River. His widow, Anna, died Jan. 9, 1804, aged about eighty-seven, and his son Moses, died Oct. 10, 1827, aged eighty-eight. A John Rust died Oct. 18, 1809, aged seventy-seven, and a widow Rust in 1831, aged eighty-seven.

Thomas Cotton and Comfort Riggs were married July 28, and had a daughter Sarah born in 1721; and Ruth in 1722.

Elisha Donham married Mary Babson April 16, and had Jonathan born in 1717; Daniel, 1719; Elisha, 1721; and Solomon, 1723.

Daniel McAfee and Hannah Denning were married Feb. 20, and had Daniel, born in 1719; and Samuel, 1728. An "old Mrs. McAfee" died in the second parish Feb. 5, 1767.

1719. David Stockwell and Mercy Emmons were married Feb. 5, 1719 and had Mercy, born in 1721; David, baptized 1723; and Martha, 1725.

John Flin married Mary Hammons Oct. 20, and had a daughter Mary born Dec. 9, who married Richard Tarr, Jan. 1740. The mother probably became a widow before Jan. 26, 1721, when a Mary Flin married William Nelson.

James Grant, of Dedham, and Mehitabel Elwell were married Dec. 3, and had Nem, 1727; Mary, 1729; Nem, 1730; and Eliezer, 1733, who married Mary Varrel and had a son Eliezer.

Benjamin Patee had a grant of land April 1, and married Patience Collins Jan. 7, 1720. His children were, Abigail, born in 1722; Jeremiah, 1724; Sarah, 1726; Mary, 1728; Benjamin, 1730; Ezekiel, 1732; Patience, 1734; and Benjamin, 1736.

Peter Patee, of Haverhill, and Susanna Hadley were married Nov. 19, 1720.

John Wooten or Wotten and Sarah Brown were married Dec. 19,

and had Sarah born in 1720; John, 1722; Rachel, 1724; and William, 1727, died soon.

April 1. Peter Uran had a grant of land to build a house upon at the head of the harbor. His wife Bethiah brought him a son Peter, June 16, 1722, and died Feb. 19, 1723, aged forty-one.

Joseph Eaton and wife Hannah had Marsah born in 1719, and Desire, 1721. A Merchant Eaton died Nov. 16, 1724, aged twenty.

Josiah Sanford and Hannah Day, of Manchester, were married Nov. 19, and had Robert born in 1720; Josiah, 1722; and Joseph 1724. (See *Hist.* 257.)

Joseph Winslow and Sarah Day were married Dec. 24, and had Sarah born in 1722; Martha, 1724; Sarah, 1728; Joseph, 1729; Joseph, again, 1730; Mary, 1731; Abigail, 1733; and Hannah, 1736. A Kenelm Winslow and Abigail Brown were married Feb. 1, 1746.

William Rollins and Hannah Millett were married Jan. 22, and had Mary born in 1720; Ann, 1723; William, 1725; Hannah, 1727; Elizabeth, 1729; John, 1731; Joseph, 1733; James, 1736; and Nathan, 1738. Perhaps this family removed to Wenham, whence Nathan Rollins, an idiot, was brought to Gloucester and supported by the town.

John Tyler married Sarah Eveleth Dec. 10, who died Feb. 20, 1721, and he next married, Feb. 22, 1722, Abigail Haskell. Again becoming a widower, he married widow Mary Ingersol Nov. 17, 1735. His children were:—John, born in 1722; William, 1724; James, 1726; Abigail, 1727; Isaac, 1729; Andrew, 1736; Sarah, 1738; and John, 1740.

Luke Morgan and wife Ruth settled in the second parish, and had William, born in 1719; Hannah, 1721; Luke, 1724; Nathaniel, 1731; and Ruth, 1735. A private record says that "old Luke Morgan" died June 16, 1776; and that "Old Luke Morgan's wife" died April 16, 1772. His son William married Hannah Day, Feb. 5, 1746, and, according to the records of the West Parish church, had many children. He died in 1799, aged eighty. His widow died Oct. 11, 1821, aged ninety-five. The Joel Morgan drowned in the harbor, June 19, 1774, was probably their son, born in 1752. Luke Morgan, jr., married Martha Pulcifer, Dec. 1, 1747, and also had several children.

Jacob Burnham and his wife Mary appear in town and had a son Jacob born July 17. The only other family of the name that was here before 1750, was that of Stephen, who married Mary Andrews Nov. 6, 1735. Our records give him five children, but, according to the Burnham

genealogy, it seems he had eight others. His son Stephen's intention of marriage with Hannah Butler, of Ipswich, in 1759, is recorded in our books. John Burnham had a daughter Mehitable baptized July, 1744.

Stephen Clay and wife Mary had a daughter Mary born in December, 1719, and Rachel, 1721, both of whom died in infancy, and other children,—Mary, Stephen, Jonas, John and Elizabeth.

Benjamin Rickner. All we know of him is, that he married Mary Littlehale August 17, 1719, and had a daughter Mary born in 1720; a son Benjamin in 1722; and William, 1731. A Samuel Rickner had Benjamin baptized in 1762, and Samuel in 1763.

A John Coombs, with wife Susanna, appears in town July 18, when his daughter Sarah was born, who was followed by Mary in 1721, and Susanna in 1722. Anthony Coombs married Mercy Hodgkins, Oct. 21, 1722, and had daughters Hannah and Mercy.

Richard Langsford and Mary Row were married Dec. 17. May 18, preceding, widow Hannah Sawyer was paid by the selectmen £2 "for the cureing of Richard Langsford which was frozen at Sandy Bay the winter past." His children were Elizabeth, born in 1720; John, 1722; Mary, 1724; Sarah, 1726; Abigail, 1729; Thomas and Richard, 1731; and Thomas, 1734. The oldest son, John, married Deborah Lane, January 9, 1744, and was probably father of John who died Dec. 12, 1827, aged eighty-one. Richard Langsford, sen., died before May 21, 1739, when Mary, his widow, was administratrix of his estate. She died May 7, 1774, aged eighty-three.

Jacob Carter and Abigail Phillips were married Jan. 8; the baptism of a son Jacob in 1721, the birth of Jacob in 1722, of Abraham in 1729, and of Judith in 1738, are recorded. Jacob Carter, jr., married Margaret Low, of Ipswich (published Oct. 13, 1744), and had Joseph and Benjamin, 1745; William, 1747; and Daniel 1749. Abraham's intention of marriage with widow Mary Kinsman, of Ipswich, July 4, 1750, is on the records, but no children are given. John Carter, perhaps a son of Jacob, sen., married Jane Day, Dec. 27, 1744, and has the births of two daughters recorded, and the mother is supposed to have been the widow Jane Carter, who died in January, 1814, aged ninety-three.

Jabez Baker (*Hist.* 333) brought to Gloucester a daughter Mary, born in Salem, 1707, and a son Jabez born Sept. 2, 1711. The church records have the death of Anna, wife of Elder Baker, March 2, 1768, but the inventory of his estate, April 30, 1754, mentions wife Jane.

I suppose it was the son Jabez who married Anna Smith, of Beverly, May 18, 1732, and that she was the Anna Baker who died March 3, 1800, aged eighty-seven. He was drowned at sea Sept. 3, 1753. His son Joseph, who settled in 'Squam, married Mary, daughter of Jonathan Norwood, and died, without issue, in 1821, aged seventy-four. She died in June, 1832, aged eighty-two.

Josiah Grover, came this year, and Edmund about 1722, both from Beverly (*Hist.* 273, 334.) Josiah married Hannah Dolliver, July 1, 1719, and had Hannah, 1720; Richard, 1722; Sarah, 1724; Josiah, 1726; Hannah, again, 1728; William, 1730; Joseph, 1732; Sarah, again, 1738; and Lydia, 1740. Each of the four sons married in town. Joseph is said to have added in Haverhill nine more children to the three that he carried from Gloucester, of whom were Nathaniel, who settled in Wells, Vt., Timothy, in Sundown, N. H., and Edmund in Northfield, where he died in 1852. Edmund Grover, of Sandy Bay, brought a wife Mary, who died May 16, 1757, aged seventy-eight. Just ten months afterwards he married Madam Stevens, the venerable widow of Samuel Stevens, then in her eighty-second year, who survived the union but a few months. Nehemiah, son of Edmund, sen., married Abigail Harris in 1727, who died in 1795, aged about eighty. They had many children, two of whom, Eliezer and Nehemiah, settled in Ohio. Edmund Grover, jr., married Patience Witham in 1731, and had three daughters. Ebenezer Grover married Margaret Jeffords, in 1736, and had four sons and three daughters. Eliezer married Thankful Witham in 1736, and had eight children. She died May 8, 1786, aged eighty-three. A John Grover married Experience Randall, Aug. 26, 1733, and had daughters Experience and Rebecca. Notwithstanding the promise in the last century of a numerous race of Grovers on Cape Ann, not more than half a dozen men of the name are now living on it.

1718.—Jabez Hunter and Abigail Tucker were married March 24, and had the following children:—William, born in 1718; John, 1721; Abigail, 1723; Sarah, 1726; Rebecca, 1729; Mary, 1733; and John, 1738. The name was perpetuated in town by William.

Solomon Driver married Rachel Bishop, of Manchester, Nov. 17, and had Rachel, born in 1719; Solomon, 1720; John, 1722; and, by wife Sarah, Mary, in 1728.

William Nelson and Elizabeth Tompson were married March 21, and she was drowned from a canoe in the harbor Nov. 3, following. He next married Mary Flinn, Jan. 26, 1721, and had Elizabeth and James,

born in 1722 ; Elizabeth, 1724 ; Annis, 1727 ; Agnes, 1729 ; and William, 1731. Perhaps he took for third wife, Deborah Carlisle, July 19, 1739.

Samuel Lee and Ruth Somes were married Feb. 13, and had Samuel born in 1718, and Henry, 1720 ; and the father died June 8, 1721, aged thirty-three.

John Choate married Miriam, daughter of John Pool, March 3, 1718, and had a daughter Sarah, born April 24, 1719, soon after which he probably returned to Ipswich, whence he came. The next of the name in town was Josiah, who married Patience Roberts, Nov. 11, 1736. Besides four daughters he had five sons—two Ephraims, Josiah, Thomas and William. He was a deacon of the second church, and died Aug. 26, 1798, aged 83. His wife survived till Oct. 23, 1813, when she died at the great age of ninety-seven.

Thomas Pennill and Sarah Duren were married Jan. 30, and had Sarah, born in 1718 ; Thomas, 1720 ; and Rachel, 1721 ; and he died March 31, 1723, aged thirty-four. In 1710 he had a common right derived from his grandfather, Robert Elwell.

James Poland and Elizabeth Dike, probably daughter of Richard, were married Nov. 17, and had Joseph, born in 1724. Joseph and James Poland were baptized at the second church, Oct. 22, 1727, and James Poland, adult, at the same, Jan. 17, 1731. An "old Mrs. Poland" died Jan. 4, 1765, aged eighty.

Josiah Wood and Ruth Dennis, of Beverly, were married Jan. 31, and had Jerusha, born Aug. 31, 1718.

Ebenezer Marchant, of Yarmouth, and Bethiah Millett were married Dec. 24, and had Martha born Oct. 21, 1720. Of the same family perhaps was Jabez (*Hist.* 273) who married Mary, widow of John Babson, Jan. 12, 1721, and had Daniel, born in 1721 ; Mary, 1723 ; Martha, 1725 ; Jabez, 1727 ; Lois, 1729 ; Samuel, 1731 ; John, 1733 ; Eunice, 1735 ; and Lemuel, 1737. Jabez Marchant is supposed to have died about 1773. His widow Mary died at the house of her son Daniel, March 12, 1778, aged eighty. Three of the sons married in town, and one at least, Daniel, perpetuated the name. A Jabez, perhaps son of Daniel, born in 1749, went to New Gloucester, Me., where a Judith Merchant died Aug. 22, 1856, aged ninety-three.

1720. Samuel Whittredge and Hannah Whiston, of Barnstable, were married Jan. 10, and had Mary, born in 1724 ; Abigail, 1726 ; Sarah, 1728 ; Susanna, 1730 ; and William, 1731 ; the father was drowned

at Sable Island, May 10, 1732, aged forty. His son William was probably the William who died in 'Squam, March 24, 1808, aged seventy-eight, and the latter may have been the father of William who died in 1777, of small-pox, on his passage from Bilboa.

John Wonson married Honor Wise, daughter of Richard Tarr, and widow of John Wise, Feb. 18, and had Elizabeth, born in 1720; John, 1722; Joseph, 1725; and Samuel, 1728. Not long after the birth of this last child the mother must again have become a widow, for she married Isaac Prince, Dec. 10, 1730. Samuel, the youngest son, married Patience, daughter of Joshua Norwood, in 1750. He is thought to have died when about seventy-eight years old. She survived him a few years and died in the old tavern house in Sandy Bay, which was built by her husband. Their son Samuel married Lydia Gott and settled at Eastern Point, where he died in August, 1829, aged about eighty, leaving sons Samuel, John, George and Charles; the last of whom, baptized at the Sandy Bay Church, Nov. 19, 1774, died March 16, 1870.

James White and wife Mary had James born in 1720; and William, 1722.

John White and wife Rebecca had John born in 1722; Joseph, 1724; Rebecca, 1726; Ruhana, 1728; and Abigail, 1730.

Robert Nason and Rebecca Day were married Dec. 25, and had Martha baptized Oct. 8, 1721; Abigail, Mary and William, baptized March 23, 1729; Robert, Sept. 26, 1731; and John, Aug. 26, 1733. The father fell overboard from a fishing vessel and was drowned, March, 1734.

George Williams, a seaman, and Sarah Gilbert were married Aug. 18, and had George, born in 1720, died soon; Sarah, 1722; Joanna, 1724; Isaac, 1726; Mercy, 1729; Elizabeth, 1732; and Gilbert, 1735.

Thomas Williams and Hannah Andrews were married Nov. 13, 1722, and had Hannah born in 1723; Thomas, 1726; Abigail, 1729; and Ann, 1734.

Evan Williams and Anna Davis were married Dec. 29, 1743, and had Anna born in 1749, and other children in subsequent years.

1721.—William Fears married Naomi, probably daughter of John Stanwood, July 24, and had William, born in 1721; John, 1723; Naomi, 1726; and Elizabeth, 1729, who married Nathaniel Tarr, June 7, 1752. William Fears died about the beginning of 1775, at the house of John Moore, the second husband of his daughter Naomi. His wife, as we learn from the journal of Rev. S. Chandler, was buried Feb. 3,

1755. His son William married Anna, daughter, without doubt, of John Bray, Nov. 27, 1746, and had, besides three daughters, sons William, John, Humphrey and Thomas, the oldest of whom married Patience, daughter of Job Row, and widow of Nathaniel Williams. He was born Aug. 26, 1747, and was, I suppose, the William Fears who, with two others, was washed overboard in a gale of wind coming from the Banks in 1798. He left sons, one of whom, Robert, was grandfather of Robert R., the first mayor of Gloucester. The widow Patience Fears died Nov. 25, 1842, in her ninety-third year.

Nehemiah Adams, the first of the name in town, appears this year. He married Abigail Riggs, Nov. 13, and had six children:—James, Nehemiah, Thomas, Mary, Andrew and Hannah. By one of the sons, at least, Nehemiah, who married Martha Riggs, March 16, 1748, the name was perpetuated in town.

Thomas Jenkins and wife Mary had a son Matthew, born Jan. 10.

Robert Randall and Dorcas Babson were married Jan. 19, and had Deborah, born in 1721; John, 1725; Mary, 1727; Josiah, 1730; and Robert, born at Scituate, July, 1733.

John Walklate and Abigail Stanwood were married Dec. 28, and had John, born in 1723; Abigail, 1725; and Elizabeth, 1727. The father was deceased in 1732.

Robert Herring and wife Experience had Experience, born March 29, died June 21; Ledia, born Oct. 31, 1722; Robert, 1725, drowned in a tub of water, Sept., 1727; and Benjamin, 1727. The last named married Experience Annis, Jan. 11, 1753, and had several children.

Thomas Penny and Miriam Elwell were married Feb. 5. No connection is traced between him and the early settler of this name. This Thomas had Mary, born July 6, 1722; Elizabeth, June 28, 1725; Thomas, June 18, 1728; Abigail, baptized Nov. 27, 1726; Sarah, born Aug. 28, 1733; and Miriam, baptized at the Second Church, Dec. 10, 1737. In 1772 he was a town pauper. Nov., 1773, his son-in-law, John Avery, was paid for his funeral charges, and Feb. 23, 1774, Jeremiah Robinson was paid for digging his grave. Thomas Penny, jr., married widow Sarah Tucker, Sept. 4, 1749, and had Thomas, born Aug. 7, 1750; and Anna, Dec. 17, 1753. The son Thomas was, without doubt, the person of the same name who died in New Gloucester, Feb. 28, 1813, aged sixty-two, where also died, Feb. 3, 1842, Lucy Penny, aged eighty-three.

1722, June.—The Indians at the eastward take eight or ten fishing

vessels. Capt. Robinson, fitted out at Canso in quest of them, takes a canoe with seven Indians, six of whom he killed.

Thomas Saville (*Hist.* 284) married Mary Haraden, Jan. 24, and had baptized at the First Church, Thomas, April 7, 1723; Hannah, June 27, 1725; John, July, 1726; John, again, July, 1727; and these baptized at the Third Church:—Thomas, Oct. 3, 1731; Hannah, Dec. 16, 1733; Deminicus, April 24, 1735; Oliver, March 7, 1736; Elizabeth, Sept. 4, 1737; Oliver, again, Aug. 6, 1738; and Jesse, Dec. 21, 1740. His wife died June 4, 1776, aged seventy-five. His son, John, married Susanna Haraden, May 30, 1751, and had four daughters baptized at the Third Church, the youngest of whom, Sarah, was probably the Sarah Saville who died May 13, 1840, aged eighty-two. Jesse married Martha Babson, in 1763, who died April 19, 1785, and he next married, in 1786, Mrs. Hannah Dane, of Ipswich, who died May 3, 1827, aged eighty.

Richard Peters and wife Ruth had daughter Sarah, born Dec. 19.

Anthony Coombs and Mercy Hodgkins were married Oct. 21, 1722, and had Hanna or Anna, born in 1724; and Mercy, 1726.

Thomas Holyman died Feb. 25, aged thirty-seven. William, son of Thomas Holeman, by Jemima Elwell, was born Sept. 12, 1722.

Nathaniel Low, of Ipswich, and Abigail Riggs were married July 15. He has five children recorded in the Gloucester Record, namely,—Abigail, in 1723; Mary, 1724, died soon; Rachel, 1725; Nathaniel, 1732; and Dorothy,—. Besides these he had five more,—Lois, Eunice, Elizabeth, John and Edward. His wife died Aug. 6, 1774, aged seventy-two. See *Hist.* 261.

Daniel Gorden and Elizabeth Denning were married Nov. 7, 1722, and had Daniel, 1724; Elizabeth, 1729; William, 1733; Moses, 1735; and John, 1737. It appears that three of his sons married in town.

John Stanford and Abigail Butman were married Nov. 8, and had Abigail, born in 1723; Mary, 1725; Rebecca, 1726; William, 1732; Stevens, 1735; and, besides these, John and Samuel, baptized at the Third Church in 1733.

Joseph Bond married Mary Kent, Dec. 31, 1722. Jan. 4, 1731, commissioners vote to sell her land or that of her husband's adjoining her brother Kent's land. A Lawrence Bond and Abigail Mains were married July 23, 1733. A Joseph Bond is found in town in 1765, and a Samuel in 1771. A widow Sarah Bond died May 3, 1789, aged about seventy-six.

John Mogridge and Lydia Davis, probably daughter of Samuel, were married Sept. 20, and had Lydia, born in 1722; and Samuel, 1728. She probably became a widow and married Philip Stanwood Jan. 20, 1736, and perhaps again became a widow and married Samuel Hodgkins in 1756, and died April 13, 1789, aged about eighty-five. The daughter Lydia married Richard True and is said to have died at ninety-seven. She was probably the "Miss True" who died in Jan., 1807.

Benjamin Wheeler, perhaps son of Jethro (*Hist.* 246) by wife Mehitabel had Benjamin, born 1722, Jonathan, 1726; Moses, 1728; David, 1731; Molly, 1732; Sarah, 1734; Simeon, 1735; another Simeon, 1736; and Samuel, baptized Sept. 16, 1739. Descendants are numerous. Benjamin Wheeler, jr., by his wife, Sarah Dane, of Ipswich, had eight children, and died at Pigeon Cove, June 10, 1810, aged eighty-eight.

1723, June 3.—The commoners vote that the common land near the meeting house, or Meeting House Green, so called, shall be in common for the use of the town forever for a training field. They also vote that one and a half or two acres near the second parish meeting house shall be reserved for the same purpose.

Aug. 15. Mr. George Giddings, of Gloucester, was admitted into the House of Representatives and informed that a sloop arrived there yesterday in about six days from Canso, who brings an account that Capt. John Watkins, of New England, was found dead (and as it was supposed), slain by the Indians, and buried by the officers of the garrison at Canso with four other men and one woman. And that the said Giddings' son was taken by a pirate ship of upwards of twenty guns, and a large number of men, who would have taken him for a pilot along that shore, but he not being willing, the pirate told him that he would not force any man to go with him, and so they left the pirate ship.

William Coas (*Hist.* 285.) He married Feb., 1723, Mary, probably daughter of Joseph Gardner, born Dec. 17, 1702. His five children were:—Samuel, born in 1723; William, 1725; Mary, 1728; another Mary, 1730; and Joanna, 1738. He died of apoplexy Jan. 2, 1764. His wife must have attained a great age if she was the widow Mary Coas for whose keeping to Jan. 25, 1795, and funeral charges, the town paid Wm. Hardy, Feb. 4, same year. The son William married Susanna, daughter of Deacon Jeremiah Parsons, Jan. 18, 1750, and had many children, the oldest of whom was probably the Susanna Coas who died Feb. 14, 1829, aged seventy-nine. His son William died in April, 1833, aged eighty.

Joseph Carlisle and Deborah Elwell were married Jan. 1. The records show that they had eight children, of whom two only were sons, Joseph, born in 1723, and Leonard in 1732.

William Carlisle married Mary Springer, March 17, 1728, and had, besides two daughters, a son William, who was baptized in 1743.

Charles Glover (*Hist.* 285) married Hannah Butman Sept. 9, 1723, and had Luey, 1724; Hannah, 1726; Thomas, Sept. 6, and Charles, Sept. 8, 1733, both of whom were baptized Sept. 18, same year.

Jonathan Trask (*Hist.* 282) came to Gloucester from Salem about this time. His seven sons born here were:—Jonathan, born in 1723; Moses, 1725; William, 1727; Israel, 1729; Israel, 1733; William, 1735; and Ebenezer, 1737. Perhaps the mother of these children was the widow Trask who died in the second parish Jan. 4, 1779, over eighty years of age. Four of the sons appear to have married.

Henry Evans and Sysill Martin were married July 12. A Hugh Evans married Elizabeth Knowlton, June 2, 1742, and, besides four daughters, had sons John, born in 1742; Robert, 1744; William, 1752; James, 1756; and Samuel, 1758.

John Thomas and Anna Shaw were married Nov. 14, 1723, and had Anna, born in 1725; William, 1728; Sarah, 1732; and Anna, baptized at the 'Squam church, Aug. 3, 1735, after the death of her father. The son William was probably the same who was intending marriage with Lydia Haraden, Oct. 20, 1750, had two daughters, certainly, if not more, and died Feb. 26, 1777, aged forty-nine.

Intention of marriage of Samuel Thomas and Sarah Elwell was published Dec. 13, 1744, and the records have three children recorded to them:—Sarah, born in 1745; Joshua, 1756; and Anna, 1757.

A John Thomas and Hannah Brown were married Aug. 22, 1745, and had Hannah, born Dec. 17, 1746, and John, July 15, 1749, besides several in subsequent years. John, jr., married Anna Row, and is said to have been drowned coming from the Banks in the fall of 1789.

Benjamin Boynton and Martha Row were married Nov. 29, 1723, and, besides three daughters, had sons,—Benjamin, Joseph, Stephen and William, the two former of whom perpetuated the name in town. Rev. S. Chandler records in his journal, March 7, 1762, "near the close of the sermon, B. Boynton was taken with a fit, and died instantly." A Lydia, widow of Benj. Boynton, died Jan. 2, 1819, aged seventy-two. In 1748 Enoch Boynton and his wife Rachel, from Rowley, had a son Enoch, born here, in the next year a son Elijah, and four daughters in

subsequent years. The son Enoch died before 1793, when his widow Abigail, with many children, had removed to Newbury.

A new family of Stevens appear in town this year, settled in the second parish. Ebenezer married Mary Day, Feb. 5, 1723 (see *Hist.* 168) where probably he has wrong parentage. Otho Stevens and Abigail Kent were married March 21, this year, and had Samuel, born in 1724; Otho, 1726; Archelaus, 1729; and Abigail, 1731. William Stevens and Anna Lufkin were married June 2, 1725, and had Ebenezer, born in 1727; Nathaniel, 1729; James, 1730; Joseph, 1732; Anna, 1733; Susanna, 1736; Elizabeth, 1739; and Anna, 1740. Ebenezer, jr., married Abigail Marshall, of Ipswich, Jan. 30, 1752, and died Nov. 21, 1807, upwards of eighty. His widow died March 11, 1820, aged ninety-three.

Dr. David Plummer (*Hist.* 276). His children by his first wife to whom he was married Aug. 29, 1723, were Mary, born in 1723; Samuel, 1725; Ann, 1728; Ruth, 1730; Sarah, 1732; and Elizabeth, 1734. He married Anna, probably widow of Daniel Barber, Aug. 25, 1737, and by her had Daniel, born May 24, 1738, who became a prominent merchant of the town; and David, born Feb. 11, 1741, married Mary Davis, of Newbury, May 17, 1763, and died Dec. 22, 1792. His widow died in June, 1834, aged ninety. Samuel, Dr. Plummer's son by his first wife, and principal physician of the town after his father's death, married Mary Low, probably daughter of John Low, Dec. 13, 1748. She gave birth to a daughter Sept. 24, 1749, and died Oct. 15, following. He next married Hannah Moody, of York, by whom his son Samuel was born July 23, 1752, and she died Aug. 1, next. He was married to his third wife, Elizabeth Gee, Dec. 5, 1753, who brought him Elizabeth, 1754; Joshua, in 1756; David, in 1758; Joseph, in 1759; and Sarah Gee, July 8, 1760. Child-bearing seems to have been fatal to this wife, also, for Rev. S. Chandler records in his journal, on the 16th of the same month, "I attended the funeral of Dr. Plummer's wife." He next married Anna, widow of Joseph Sanders, March 17, 1763, and had Elizabeth, born in 1764; William Stevens, 1766; Anne, 1767; and John, 1767. Dr. Samuel Plummer's residence was in Town Parish, near the westerly side of the mill pond.

1724, Oct. 27.—Died, Hope Mason, aged seventeen.

Capt. James Friend, belonging to an English sloop, died at widow Sarah Parsons' house, in Fishermen's field, Aug. 13, 1724, aged thirty-eight.

William Shaw died March 23, aged twenty-four.

June 22. Three of our fishing vessels were taken by the Indians in Fox Harbor, viz. : James Wallis, sen., James Wallis, jr., and John Lane. They killed of our town, James Wallis, Thomas Finson, John Lane, Richard Tarr and Joseph Wallis.

Feb. 11. Died, Peter Sargent, probably son of Wm. Sargent, 2d, aged forty-one. A Boston newspaper of this year, has the following : —“July 20, 1724. Advices from the eastward that about three weeks since the Indians had taken eleven fishing vessels and forty-five men belonging to the said vessels, twenty-two of whom were killed and twenty-three taken captive. The Indians demand £30 for each vessel and £30 for each captive. Vessels have gone in quest of them.” Probably the pursuit was successful, as on March 25, 1725, Capt. Lovewell arrived at Boston from Cape Ann with ten Indian scalps.

Joseph Allen, an early settler, died this year, Oct. 6.

Joseph, son of Joseph, second, married Martha Hubbard, of Boston, Jan. 11, 1732, and died April 2, 1739 ; among the items of his large estate were, negro man Boston, £150 and negro man London, £100.

Mrs. Mary, wife of Mr. Nathaniel Allen, died June 15, 1753, aged twenty-eight.

Mrs. Sarah, widow of Capt. Jacob Allen, died in March, 1831, aged seventy-nine.

William, son of William Allen, who removed to New Gloucester, Me., died in March, 1826, aged seventy-five.

Philip Gullison and Mary Roberts were married March 5. Their daughter Mary was born July 22, 1725, and the mother died on the 31st of the same month, aged twenty-four. He next married Mary Smith, Nov. 8, 1733, and had Elizabeth, 1735 ; Abigail, 1740, and perhaps, baptized, Mary.

Richard Tandy and Rachel Allen were married March 17, and had William, born Aug. 6, 1725 ; Rachel, April 21, 1727 ; Samuel, May 27, 1729 ; and Abel, baptized at the Second church, July 18, 1731.

William Burns and Jemima Elwell were married Dec. 24, and had William, 1725 ; and Jemima and Keziah, 1727, the latter of whom died in 1728.

James Phipps and wife Sarah had daughter Abigail, born Aug. 10, 1726. His son James was baptized at the First church, March 1, 1724.

William Jefford and wife Ann had daughter Mary, born in February.

William Wells and Abigail Somes were married March 13, 1724.

A John Wells had a daughter Hannah baptized at the First church March 11, 1722, and another Hannah, July 28, 1723.

John Brewer and wife Mary had a son John, born in 1724 ; daughter Mary, in 1726 ; twins, Mary and David, 1727 ; and Elizabeth, 1731.

Thomas Chub and Ruth Stanwood were married Dec. 3. The town and church records together show that they had sons, Thomas, William, David and John, and a daughter Ruth.

John Butler and Phebe Lane were married Nov. 12, 1724, and had a son John, born Aug. 13, 1725, the same probably who married Sarah Thurston, March 12, 1746. Widow Phebe Butler died in the third parish Jan. 26, 1781, aged eighty. Stephen Butler and Sarah Ingalls were married Dec. 11, 1730, and a Stephen was married to widow Elizabeth Gott, Dec. 12, 1752.

1725.—Joseph Herrick (*Hist.* 298). A widow Sarah Herrick died Dec. 29, 1711, but no male of the name appears till Joseph goes on to the town records, as the father, by his wife Mary, of Eunice, born Aug. 31, 1725. He died Jan. 12, 1777, not 1771, as the History states. He may have brought to Gloucester the Benjamin who married Eunice Haskell, Nov. 25, 1747, and had a daughter Lucy born in 1748, who married a Woodbury, of Beverly, and died there 1846, nearly a hundred years old. Joseph Herrick, jr., married Tryphosa Groves, April 26, 1750, and died March 16, 1801 (?), aged eighty-seven. His wife died in Nov., 1813. The records give him but one child, John, born Nov. 17, 1750. Israel, son of Joseph, sen., born May 13, 1732, is supposed to be the same who is found in Lewiston, Me., about 1774. Other Herricks who came before 1751 were, Samuel, who married Keziah Haskell, Jan. 3, 1731, the same probably who married Prudence Haskell, Aug. 7, 1733, by whom he had Benjamin, born in 1734 ; Hannah, 1735 ; Ebenezer 1740, who died Sept. 11, 1764, aged sixty three ; and Thomas, who married Abigail Eveleth, Feb. 1, 1732, and had Thomas, born in 1733, Abigail, 1734 ; and Sarah, 1736. Perhaps he became a widower and married Mary Preston, of Beverly, August, 1742, by whom was born Ruth in 1743 ; Mary, in 1745, died soon ; and William and Mary in 1746, the former of whom died soon after birth. Thomas Herrick died of cancer, March 21, 1787, aged about eighty. His wife died Feb. 8, 1780, aged over seventy.

Joseph Thurston (*Hist.* 337) and Mary, widow of Thomas Fenier, were married March 9, 1725, and had Sarah, born in 1726 ; Joseph, 1729 ; Elizabeth, 1731 ; Daniel, 1735, married Anna Tarr and died in

1818 ; John, 1737, married Eunice Stockbridge, removed to Sedgwick, Me., and died there in old age ; Dorcas, 1740, married Thomas Roberts or Robbins and died April 28, 1825, and William, 1742, who was lost at sea before 1779.

George Dennison (*Hist.* 298). This settler is thought by descendants to be the person of the same name, son of George, of Stonington, born in 1699. He carried on considerable maritime business at Lobster Cove and had his home on a retired spot in the adjoining woods where descendants have lived to the present time. He left an estate of £1532, consisting in part of land in North Yarmouth, Me. His funeral charges were £225. His children were George, born in 1726 ; Abner, 1730 ; Isaac, 1732 ; David, 1734 ; Jonathan, 1737 ; Abigail, 1739 ; and Susanna, 1741. The son George married Thomasine, daughter of Rev. Benjamin Bradstreet, Feb. 2, 1749, and died May 10, 1779. The records of the Third church inform us that, "for the last seven years of his life, he was deprived of his reason, and was in a state of distraction, so that he was confined in chains till he died ; he died suddenly without any particular alteration ; he was found dead in the morning, though well the night before." Besides two daughters, the records show that he had a son Benjamin, who married Jenny Hale in 1774. Abner and David married in town and removed with their families to Maine, where Abner had a large tract of land on the east side of Mankeset river. Isaac, son of George, sen., married Lucretia Edes, who bore him several children, and died March 27, 1773, aged forty-six. Jonathan, the youngest son, a sea captain, married Jemima Haskell, Jan. 10, 1768, and perished by shipwreck, with five of his crew, at Scituate, Dec. 28, 1774.

Joseph Tarbox and Susanna Stevens were married Jan. 28, and had Joseph, born in 1726 ; Susanna, 1729 ; Samuel, 1731 ; Abigail, 1734 ; Experience, 1737 ; Abigail, 1740 ; and William, 1743. Ebenezer Tarbox and wife Sarah also appear this year, and had Thomas, born April 16, who with Benjamin and Isaac were baptized Sept. 10, 1727. They had in addition to these, Ebenezer, born in 1727 ; John, 1730 ; Sarah, 1732 ; and Rebecca, 1733. A Benjamin Tarbox came in 1739 and had, by wife Deborah, daughter Deborah, born in that year ; Benjamin, in 1743, died soon ; and Andrew in 1747. A Benjamin Tarbox and widow Abigail Parsons were married July 9, 1744. A John Tarbox and wife Dorothy had a son John born in Lynn, Jan. 28, 1729 ; and William, born in Gloucester, Sept. 1, 1736 ; and a son Daniel baptized here July

15, 1739. Samuel Tarbox, son of Joseph, married Deborah Sayward, June 19, 1755. The town records give him no children, but we know that he had a son Samuel who was living at a great age in New Gloucester, Me., in 1843.

Jacob Randall and Abigail Stevens were married June 13, 1725, and had Isaac, born in 1726; Samuel, 1727; Abigail, 1728; Ruth, 1731; and Elizabeth, 1738. He probably became a widower and married for a second wife, Deborah Low, Jan. 19, 1741, by whom he had a son Jacob.

John Howard and Abigail Smith were married Feb. 13, 1725, and had John born in 1727; Timothy, 1735; Jerusha, 1737; Joseph, 1740.

Gregory Savery, of Marblehead, and Mary Allen were married Oct. 6, and had the following children recorded in the Gloucester records: Mary, born in 1726; Phebe, 1729; Martha, 1731; Peter, 1734; and Daniel, 1742. Perhaps Martha is the Pat Severy whose untimely end is recorded in Mr. Chandler's journal June 23, 1752.

John Curney, an early settler, died this year, May 3, aged eighty. Perhaps it was his son Elisha, born in 1672, who was the subject of the following notice in Rev. S. Chandler's journal,—“1756, Jan. 6, I visited Elisha Curney under the symptoms of death.”

1726. Daniel Fuller, of Ipswich, married Anna Dolliver, Aug. 15, 1726, had a daughter Ann born in 1727, and a son Daniel in 1730. A Daniel, father or son, probably, was lost on a fishing voyage, with four others, in 1755. A Daniel Fuller and Keturah Rust were married Nov. 5, 1751, and had Keturah, born in 1754.

James Birch married Sarah Warren, sojourner, Feb. 10, 1726, and had a son James, born May 24, 1731, and a daughter Elizabeth baptized at the First church, Dec. 7, 1735.

George Tappan and Hannah, probably daughter of John Gilbert, were married Nov. 3, and had Elizabeth born in 1727; George, 1730; John, 1732; William, 1734; Martha, May 1, 1737; and Hannah, May 3, 1739.

John Couillard and wife Isabel had a daughter Mary, born Dec. 29, 1726, and a son John, Nov. 5, 1728.

Thomas Canneby, or Kenneby, married Lydia Riggs Nov. 7, 1726, and had, besides three daughters, a son Samuel, born in 1730. The father was lost at sea on a fishing voyage in 1738, and his widow married Solomon Davis in 1747.

1727.—John Hews or Huse (*Hist.* 300) married Hannah Bray, Oct.

10, 1735. She died before Feb. 22, 1763, when the town paid twelve shillings for a coffin for her. The aged widower next married, Oct. 10, 1763, Eunice Allen, who died Dec. 14, 1806, aged eighty, leaving a son John, who was baptized Sept. 1, 1765, and was therefore about eighty-four years old when he died, though he goes on the record, with not unusual exaggeration, as ninety-five.

Joseph Killam and Sarah Dolliver were married Oct. 11. She died July 26, 1729, aged 21, and he next married Dorothy Day, Dec. 17, 1730. He had the following children:—Sarah, born in 1729; Dorothy, 1731; Mercy, 1733; Hannah, 1735; Sarah, 1737; Joseph, 1739; Solomon, 1741; Samuel, 1742; John, 1744; Dorothy, 1746; and Ephraim, 1747. Joseph Killam died March 12, 1806, aged 100 years, 11 months and 12 days, according to the record, which we may well believe was not much exaggerated, considering that he died about seventy-eight and one-half years after his first marriage. A Solomon Killam died at sea in 1772.

Nathaniel Travis and Mary Page were married April 18, and had Joanna baptized Nov. 28, 1736; and Elizabeth, June 4, 1738; perhaps also a Mary, March 12, 1732, though her father is called Daniel. Nathaniel Travers was buried at the expense of the town in 1741.

James Demerrit and Mary Bryant were married March 7. A James Demerrit and widow Sarah Elwell were married Jan. 25, 1744, and a James Demerret, jr., and Susanna Allen, Dec. 3, 1765.

Daniel Barber married Anna, daughter of Jabez Baker, Sept. 29, 1727. He was a sea captain and died in the Island of Antigua, Nov. 8, 1735, in the thirtieth year of his age. He left three daughters, Anna, Mary and Rachel and a son Daniel, the same, probably, who, Aug. 7, 1761, then of Exeter, N. H., was intending marriage with Anna Davis, of Gloucester.

John Rigel and Mary Joslyn were married Dec. 25, 1727, and had John, born in 1728; and Elizabeth, 1730. Daniel Riggs, alias Ridgell, son of Mary Ridgell, was born Feb. 16, 1734.

Edward Emery and wife Sarah had daughter Mary born Aug. 18, 1727.

Isaiah Marsh and Experience, widow of Isaac Randall, were married Feb. 8, and had Elizabeth, baptized Oct. 1, 1727; and Mary, July 13, 1729.

John Pollard and wife Mary had John, born in 1727; Isaac, 1730; Elizabeth, 1731; and Barton, 1734.

The first of a family of Varrells, from Ipswich, came this year, when, Jan. 12, Richard Varrell married Mary Day, and had Mary born in 1729; Hepzibah, 1732; Richard, 1734; Mary, 1736; Susanna, 1738; Dorothy, 1741; Abigail, 1744; and Jeremiah, 1747. Thomas Varrell, married Susanna, perhaps daughter of John Dolliver, Dec. 11, 1728, and had Thomas, born in 1730; Joseph, 1732; perhaps John, Feb. 25, 1736; Susanna, 1738; and William, 1743. A Thomas Varrell died about 1768.

Samuel Varrel and Sarah Stevens were married May 7, 1731, and had a son Samuel born April 20, 1734.

Daniel Gibbs, merchant, died March 21 (*Hist.* 291). In his will, proved April 8, 1762, he gave to two half-sisters, Mary and Letitia Archibald, twenty shillings each, and to his wife the rest of his property. Mrs. Gibbs died Jan. 27, 1769. By her will she gave most of her property to Thomas Sanders, 3d, her nephew, and wished that he might have a liberal education. She also made bequests to Mary Sanders (her niece, sister of Thomas) and other relatives of the Sanders family, and to Mary Edgar. To Rebecca Edgar and Letitia Edgar she gave a house and land then occupied by them. She left an estate of £2269. Rev. Jabez Bailey, who for some time taught the grammar school, says in his journal, April 20, 1758, "This evening had an interview with Esq. Gibbs, who behaved toward me with a degree of complaisance I had always been unaccustomed to, though I must acknowledge I have had my share of extraordinary caresses from several persons who have been in exalted stations. I was pleased with this gentleman's aversion to rusticity and profaneness."

March. A terrible storm at S. East. A brig was cast away on Norman's Woe Rock. She belonged to Boston and was from the West Indies, loaded with salt. Capt. John Parkman, master, aged 30, was drowned and taken up the 28th. Five men were brought off the rock alive and well.—*Town Records.*

A Boston newspaper of April 3, 1727, has the following account of this disaster: "On the 26th inst., about 10 o'clock at Night, a Brigantine from Anguilla, bound hither, struck upon a Rock called Norman's Woe, near Cape Ann, and stove all to pieces. The master, whose name was John Parkman, of this place, attempting to swing to the Rock by the Fore-tack, fell short into the water and was drowned. The rest of the men got off the Bowsprit on the Rock and were all taken to shore the next day. The body of the said Capt. Parkman was also taken up

the next day and Buried at Cape Ann on Thursday last, the 30th instant, aged 33 years. The vessel belonged to his father and others."

A gravestone in the old burying ground still marks the place of burial of the ill-fated captain. It has the following inscription :

HERE LYES Y^e BODY OF
MR. JOHN PARKMAN
SON TO MR. WILLIAM AND
MRS. ELIZ^h PARKMAN OF BOSTON
AGED 33 YEARS
DEC^d MARCH Y^e 27, 1727.

Dec. 28. Of a State Tax of £1000 the proportion of Gloucester was £12.7.8.

"We are informed that a few days ago two men travelling at Gloucester, espied a child with a jug of milk, running and shrieking, and were not at first sensible of the child's distress; but, hastening to it, found a large rattlesnake pursuing it and gaining ground of it. Their dog immediately assaulted the snake, and the snake seized on the dog's ear; the men with all speed dispatched the snake, and by the time they could kill that, the dog died."

1728.—Thomas Goss and Patience, probably daughter of Benjamin Haraden, were married March 17, 1728, and had Thomas, born May 19, 1731; Patience, baptized Oct. 27, 1733; and Betty, baptized Nov. 2, 1735. There is good reason for the belief that he died before or about 1740. His son Thomas married Mary Tarr in 1755 and settled in Sandy Bay parish, where he had many children, with some of whom he removed to Danville, Me., where he died Nov. 20, 1819, aged eighty-nine years. His two sisters also lived to a great age:—Patience, who married Thomas Chard, died Nov. 13, 1826, aged ninety-three, and Betty, who married John Tarr, died in April, 1831, aged ninety-five. His son John, as I am informed by Dr. Lapham, of Augusta, Me., settled in Danville, where, and in neighboring towns, numerous descendants are still living.

Richard Goss, probably a near kinsman of the preceding, married Elizabeth, daughter of the second Edward Haraden, Jan. 1, 1735. Perhaps he came from Ipswich, where a Richard Goss had lately deceased, Feb. 7, 1714. He settled in 'Squam parish, where he carried on maritime business to a considerable extent, and died in October, 1764, leaving an estate of £1800, consisting of three schooners and various articles

of merchandise, besides money and real estate. He left a son Richard, born Apr. 23, 1737, and he had a daughter Molly, baptized Aug. 10, 1740. The son married Susanna Wheeler, of Ipswich, Jan. 6, 1766. He was a sea captain, and died June 15, 1769. In his will he left to his wife what the law allowed, and to his mother all the rest of his estate, who, upon her marriage or decease might bequeath it to any of his kindred of the name of Goss, except to the heirs of his uncle Thomas Goss. He also left £13.6.8 to Rev. Thomas Goss, minister of Bolton, upon the marriage or decease of his mother. Of her death I have not learned the date. The records of the 'Squam church note that "Elizabeth, widow of Richard Goss, sen., was admitted to full communion Aug. 15, 1773, *Æ.* 73," and the probate records show that her will, made 23 Feb. 1784, was proved 8 April, 1788. She was probably a lady of considerable prominence in her native village, for the traditions of the place still preserve the name of Madam Goss.

Benj. Perkins and Mary, daughter of Capt. Andrew Robinson, were married Feb. 12, and had Francis, born in 1728; Benjamin, 1734; Mary, 1736; Elizabeth, 1740; and Judith, Sarah and Hannah. He was a sea captain and died before his wife, who was buried March 23, 1759.

James Marsh and Sarah Riggs were married April 29, and had James, born in 1728; David, 1730; Sarah, 1732; William, 1733; Sarah, 1736; and Mary, 1737.

James Webster and Mary Curney were married Feb. 26, and had a son James, born in July, 1729.

John Warner, of Ipswich, and Anna Woodward were married Nov. 16, and had Hannah, born July 9, 1729; and Abigail, July 14, 1731.

Richard Vangn married Ann Day Dec. 12, and had Ann baptized Aug. 30, 1729; Edward, born in 1730; Anne, 1732; Sarah, 1734; and Dorothy, 1737.

Joseph Foster, of Ipswich, and Abigail Ring were married March 28. The only other Foster that appears in the records before 1751 was Thomas, who married Jane Fielding, and had Daniel in 1740; Judith, 1742; John Hardgrave, 1745; Thomas, 1748; and Simeon, 1751.

Joseph Heberd and wife Mary had daughter Mary born Feb. 21. Perhaps he brought to Gloucester a son Jacob who married Rachel Ben-net in 1747, and had Mary born in 1748; Jacob, 1750, died soon; Rachel, 1752; Jacob, 1754; Joseph, 1756; Samuel, 1758; Moses, 1760; John, 1762; Peter, 1764; and Daniel, 1766. A widow Hibbert died in the second parish, March 26, 1778, aged eighty-seven.

Robert Stewart (*Hist.* 261) married Anna Hodgkins, Oct. 23,

1727, and had Anna, born April 26, 1730; Elizabeth, July 6, 1731; Deborah, July 4, 1733; and Robert, Aug. 23, 1735.

Michael Kingsberry and Martha Hodgkins were married Feb. 29, and had son Michael born Nov. 11, 1728.

Joseph Littlehale was married to Elizabeth Pierce Dec. 14, 1728, and to widow Elizabeth Giddings, Aug. 8, 1748. He had the following children baptized at the First church: Joseph and Elizabeth, 1730; Elizabeth, 1731; Mary, 1737; Abigail, 1738; Ann, 1741; Joseph, 1743; Hannah, 1745; William, 1746; Sarah, 1748; Hannah, 1749; Lydia, 1750; Jemima and Keziah, 1752; Richard, 1753; Lydia, 1754; Ebenezer, 1756; and Joseph, 1758. Joseph Littlehale, jr., married Sarah Broome, October 24, 1752, and had Sarah, baptized 1754, and Joseph, 1757. The name was also perpetuated by Richard.

1729.—William Knight of Manchester and Hannah York were married March 18, 1729, and had son William baptized Jan. 2, 1732.

Jonathan Downing and Sarah Day were married Jan. 30, and had daughter Sarah born Dec. 11, 1729.

David Downing's wife Susanna (*Hist.* 256) died Dec. 22, 1718, aged thirty-nine. He married second Mary Josline, Dec. 14, 1722.

1730.—William Simerton and Anna Wilson were married Nov. 30, and had James born Nov. 14, 1731.

James Brady married Jane Stevens, Dec. 7, 1730, had a daughter Jane born July 12, 1732, and he died March 14, same year. His widow married John Carter, Nov. 6, 1733.

Joshua Kendall married Mary Tarr Sept. 22, 1730, and was intending marriage with widow Mary Davis, April 3, 1755. The records give him the following children:—Mary, born in 1731; Joshua, 1733, died May 22, 1748; Ann, 1735; Jonathan, 1738; Abigail, 1743; Lydia, 1745; and Joshua, 1748. This was a Sandy Bay family, and according to the Rockport Directory, the name is still borne by one male adult in that town.

Timothy Higgins and Elizabeth Hammonds were married Feb. 26, and had a son Timothy baptized Oct. 8, 1732, who married Mary Martin, Feb. 3, 1757, had three children and was lost on a fishing voyage to the Banks in the great gale of 1766. Timothy, sen., had a daughter, Elizabeth, who married Samuel Witham, and was the mother of Mrs. Deborah Sanders, the only centenarian of Gloucester birth.

Edward Jumper and Abigail Wise were married Dec. 14. Their children were Edward, born in 1731; Abigail, 1734; Abigail, 1738;

William ; Elizabeth ; Mary, 1749 ; and Joseph, 1753. The name was perpetuated in town by the sons Edward and William. A Joseph Jumper died in 'Squam Parish, Oct., 1817, and a John Jumper in Jan., 1837, aged forty-nine.

Thomas Oakes and Jane Somes were married in December, and had Thomas born in 1733 ; Emma, 1736 ; Patty, 1738 ; Robert, 1743 ; John, Oct. 18, 1745, and the mother died six days after. He next married Susanna Clark, March 20, 1746, and had son John, born Sept. 25, 1747, and died before Oct. 23, 1753, when his widow married Israel Sheldon.

Isaac Annis married Experience Haraden Jan. 22, 1730, and settled in 'Squam parish. His children were :—Experience, born in 1731 ; Isaac, 1733 ; Deliverance, 1735 ; Sarah, 1738 ; Daniel, 1740 ; Mark, 1742 ; Esther, 1743 ; and Ebenezer, 1747, who died in Dec., 1819.

Samuel Fleming was drowned on the Banks in April. By his wife Jenet he had a daughter Abigail born in 1725. Mary baptized in 1723, daughter of a Fleming without name of baptism, was probably his child.

Capt. John Prince is paid £2 for what he did to prevent the small-pox coming into the town, for damage he received in his clothes, and for helping bury Jacob Row ; James Broom paid £3.15 for same ; Stephen Cleigh for same, and for removing Joseph Tarr's vessel.

Sadler's Run. Commoners reserve two or three acres of land lying on the southerly side of the brook for public use for the accommodation of the washing of sheep in said brook.

1731.—Jonathan Ingersol, Henry Haskell and others (to the number of one hundred) of Gloucester, petition the General Court to grant them a tract of land eight miles square, adjoining Falmouth, in Casco Bay and Presumpscot River, for reasons mentioned. The petition was read, and upon a motion made and seconded, the question was put whether it be convenient that a number of towns be opened within the Province, and it passed in the affirmative.

Rowland Battin married Abigail Curney, Feb., 1731, and died in 1734, leaving one daughter. Abraham Battin appears June 3, 1735, when he married Ann Elwell. Besides four daughters, he had sons,—Rowland, Abraham, Ebenezer, John and Joseph, three of whom certainly married and had issue.

Jacob Macculloch and Mary Wilson were married Nov. 11, and had Mary, baptized Dec. 14, 1735 ; and Joseph, July 16, 1738.

Moses Plats and Ruth Williams were married Dec. 2, 1731, and had Sarah, born in 1735; Jonathan, 1737; and Ruth, 1739.

Andrew Grimes and Mary Davis were married July 10, 1731; and had Mary born in 1731; Andrew, 1739; Hannah, 1741; Sarah, 1743; and William, 1745. His two sons appear to have married in town.

Elias Cook and wife Sarah, probably from Marblehead, had a daughter Sarah born this year, and sons Francis, Benjamin, Samuel and William in subsequent years. Josiah Cook and his wife Mary appear in town in 1749, when their daughter Mary was born; the wife died in 1752, and he married widow Hannah Enimons in 1753, who died in 1764, and he took for third wife widow Jemima Parsons, Nov. 29, same year. His other children were a son Josiah and four daughters, one of whom said that her father was a nephew of Capt. James Cook, the distinguished navigator. A John Cook and Sarah Young were intending marriage Oct. 29, 1750, and had a daughter Sarah born, Oct. 5, 1751.

Rufus Stacy (*Hist.* 286) married Martha Kingsbury Sept. 27, 1731, and had Susanna, born in 1731; Rufus, 1734; Martha, 1737; and Ebenezer, 1739.

1732.—Richard Smith and wife Ruth had son Richard, born June 26.

Peter Heel and Miriam Haskell were married Oct. 18, and had son Peter baptized Sept. 18, 1733.

James Macoy and Janet Fleming were married Dec. 19, and had Anna, born Oct. 18, 1738; and James, baptized April 12, 1741.

William Moore and Lydia Parsons were married Jan. 20, and had Lydia, born April 11, 1733; and Mary, April 26, 1734.

James Mattocks, or Maddox, and Lydia Hammond were married Feb. 3, and had Lydia; James, born 1734; Lucy, baptized March 13, 1737; Thomas, May 20, 1739; and John, June, 1745.

Thomas Messervey and Elizabeth Foster were married Jan. 5, and had Catey, born in 1732; John, 1737; Oben, 1739; Sarah, 1744; Ephraim, 1747; and William, 1750.

Samuel Stevens, merchant, Nathaniel Ellery, merchant, Elias Davis, merchant, David Plummer, physician, Samuel Stevens, jr., mariner, William Parsons, shoreman, Philemon Warner, blacksmith, and John Prince, form a company for the erection of a windmill, and purchase a piece of land 85 feet square of John Prince on which to set it. This mill stood on or near the spot now occupied by the Collins school house, but I know not that any living person ever saw it, though the spot was always called Windmill Hill half a century ago.

William Steele and wife Ann settled in the second parish and had William, born in 1732; James, 1734; Jonathan, 1737; John, 1740; Joseph, 1742; and Moses, 1748; William married Phebe Lord of Ipswich, had several children and died in Oct., 1799, aged about sixty-nine. James, the next son of William, married Mary Littlehale Jan. 6, 1757. His oldest son, James, settled in the harbor parish, and died April 13, 1831, aged seventy-three. Jonathan Steel married Elizabeth, daughter of David Pearce, April 26, 1763. I know nothing of his descendants except that he is said to have had a son David who went in early life to live with his uncle Joseph Pearce in New Gloucester, Me.

James Edgerly, shipwright, son of Samuel, came from Durham, N. H., and married Elinor, daughter of William Ellery and widow of James Sawyer, Aug. 15. In 1747 he bought of Nathaniel Ellery "a parcel of land adjoining to Spring Cove, alias Vinson's or Ellery's Cove, so called, including a barn and a house to be built over the cellar of the old house which was his father Ellery's." This property he sold to William Fuller in 1769 for £113.6.8. A James Edgerly's intention of marriage with Rachel Stanwood was published Dec. 7, 1765. The issue of a certificate was forbidden by her the same day, but she afterwards relented and they were married Dec. 22.

1733.—Solomon Howard and wife Esther had Anna, born Oct. 7, 1733; Esther, July 1, 1735; and Solomon, Feb. 28, 1737. The latter married Sarah Grover, March 15, 1757.

Digery Preson and Hannah Goodrich were married this year, and had son Joseph, born Nov. 3, 1734.

John Grover and Experience Randall were married August 26, 1733, and had Experience, born in 1735; and Rebecca baptized in 1739.

Samuel Elliot.—Besides his two sons mentioned in the *History*, page 299, he had Samuel and William and daughters Hannah and Martha. His grandson James, who had been representative in Congress from Vermont, died at Newfane, Vt., Nov. 10, 1839, aged about sixty-four.

John Curtis and Jane Brady were married Nov. 6, and had sons William and James. He probably had a second wife, Hannah Ingersol, by whom his son John was born Sept. 11, 1751.

John Matchet and Mary Ingersol were married Nov. 18, and had Mary, born in 1734; Anne, 1736; Sarah, baptized June 10, 1739; and John, Sept. 5, 1742.

Nathan Fletcher and Lucy Elwell were married June 11, 1733, and had Lucy, born in 1735; Elizabeth, baptized in 1737; Nathan, 1739;

John, 1742; and James, 1744. A Nathan Fletcher and Lydia Cleveland intended marriage Oct. 19, 1765. John Fletcher married Patience Wonson in 1769. A Nathaniel Fletcher died 26 March, 1786 (?).

Benj. Redding and Lydia Thorndike were married May 30, and had Lydia, born July 15, 1733; and Benjamin, April 8, 1736, before which date the father had died.

Philip Tewksberry and wife Hannah had daughter Hannah, born Sept. 19; son Samuel, 1735; and Ward, July 23, 1737. William and Mary, previous children, were born in Marblehead.

Thomas Dresser.—The records give him nine children:—John, born in 1733; Moses, 1735; Thomas, 1738; Job, 1740, died soon; Sarah, 1741; Henry, 1743; Elizabeth, 1744; Abigail, 1746; Samuel, 1748; and Richard without date; in addition to whom it was said there was another daughter, and sons Joseph and Aaron, both of whom settled in or near New Gloucester, Me.

Robert Randall went to Carolina with Capt. Turner of Scituate, and hath not, nor any of ye company, been heard of since May, 1733.
—*Town Records.*

Ebenezer Cass and Lydia Sargent were married Jan. 5, 1733, and had Sarah, born in 1733; Amos, 1735; Samuel, 1740; Jonathan, 1744; and Rachel, 1746. He died Jan. 30, 1779, aged seventy-seven. His wife died Jan. 7, 1775, aged sixty-three.

1734.—Benj. Anderson married Hannah Wilson, Nov. 11, 1734. No children are mentioned, but a Peter Anderson died here March 13, 1820, aged seventy-five.

Nicholas Kuetville or Quitvil and Hannah Stevens were intending marriage Nov. 16. The following children are recorded to them:—William, born in 1735; Rachel, 1737; Nathaniel, 1739; Hannah, 1741; and Nicholas, 1748. Benoni *alias* Edward Kidvel, son of Jemina Haskell, was born Sept. 27, 1725, and was apprenticed to Ebenezer Parsons in 1731. An Edward Kuetville and Lydia Hooper of Manchester were intending marriage Oct. 4, 1748. Perhaps the name has now become Kittfield.

Isaac Hall and Mary Joslyn were married Aug. 22, 1734, and had John, born in 1734; and Constantine, 1736.

John Ball came in 1734 and appears to have settled in the second parish. He married Judith Day, Nov. 7, and had a daughter Judith and a son John.

Thomas Sewall and Mary Norton were married July 29, and had Ju-

dith, baptized at the Third church, Dec. 10, 1738 ; and Thomas, April 19, 1741.

Isaac Hawes and Mary Sargent were married Nov. 11, and had son Isaac, born Sept. 21, 1735.

William Peters and Abigail Littlefield were married Oct. 31, and had Sarah, born Aug. 21, 1735 ; and William, baptized Feb. 4, 1737.

Neal MacFederation and Jerusha Davis were married Nov. 14, and had William, born in 1735. She died July 18, 1737, and he next married Hannah Baker, May 28, 1739, and had by her Joseph, born in 1740 ; Daniel, 1742 ; John, 1744 ; Jabez, 1746 ; Benjamin, 1748 ; Hannah, 1750 ; Henry, 1752 ; Samuel, 1753 ; James, 1755 ; and Rachel, 1757. The son Jabez shortened the name to Federicks. He married Judith Lufkin, April 1, 1770, and had nine children. He died Dec. 31, 1819, aged seventy-three. She died in Oct., 1835, aged eighty-one. One of his sons, James, died March 16, 1836, aged forty-four. Judith, daughter of Jabez, married Robert Huntress and died about four months after the birth of her son Joseph Lufkin Federicks, who was born Aug. 24, 1801.

June 5. The town petitions the General Court, praying for a grant of some of the unappropriated land of the province for the use and support of a grammar school in said town. Read and referred, together with other petitions of the same nature.

1735.—Samuel Middleton of Bradford and Sarah Davis were married March 27, and had son William, born at Haverhill Aug. 27, 1736.

Felix Doyle and Mary Goodridge were married Dec. 25, 1735, and had Felix, 1737 ; Daniel, 1739 ; Samuel, 1745 ; and Mary, 1747 ; besides others who died in infancy.

Josiah Jewett and wife Mercy had Josiah, born Nov. 4, 1735 ; David, baptized Aug. 7, 1737 ; and Mercy, baptized Nov. 11, 1739.

William Jackson and Rachel Murrell were married Jan. 30, and had daughter Rachel born Nov. 2, 1735.

Benjamin Knights and Grace Tucker were married Nov. 26, and had Benjamin, born in 1738 ; David, 1740 ; Sarah, 1742 ; and Job, 1746.

William Westway and Abigail Eveleth were married Jan. 7, 1735, and had Abigail, born 1735 ; Susanna, 1737 ; William, 1739 ; and Mary, 1742.

John Winnery and Sarah Row were married Dec. 7, and had Sarah, born in 1737 ; and Mary, baptized July 15, 1739. The latter married David Parsons in 1758.

Eliakim Smith and Sarah Riggs were married Dec. 21, 1735, and had Thomas, born in 1737; Eliakim, 1739; William, 1741; Sarah, 1743; Hannah, 1746; James, 1748; and Keturah, 1750.

Abraham Battin and Ann Elwell were married June 3, 1735, and had Mary, born in 1735; Rowland, 1738; Abraham, 1740; Ebenezer, 1742; Ann, 1744; Elizabeth Travis, 1747; John, 1749; Bethial, 1751; and Joseph, 1754.

1736.—Samuel Heyden or Hidden and Dorcas Robinson were married Feb. 12, and had Molly, born July, 1736; Lydia; Dorcas, 1740; Robinson, 1743; Samuel, 1746; Joseph, 1749; Benjamin, 1751, and Dorcas again, 1755.

Daniel Knights and wife Martha had Elizabeth, born in 1736; Mary, 1738; Martha, 1740; Samuel Peteshall, 1742; Daniel, 1744; Susannah, 1746; William, 1748; and Samuel, born at Manchester, Aug. 15, 17—.

Benjamin Knight had a wife Martha, by whom a daughter Elizabeth was born in 1736; Mary, 1738; and Martha, 1740.

Samuel Currier and wife Lydia had a son Samuel born Dec. 4th this year, and a daughter Lydia in 1738.

Thomas Boffee married Margaret Denning Nov. 9, 1736. A Margaret Boffee, probably his widow, married Zebedee Day, Feb. 19, 1743.

John Brock and Abigail, daughter of Eliezer Elwell, were married March 25. They had a daughter Abigail and a son John. The latter, born Nov. 4, 1740, married Martha Tucker Dec. 8, 1763, who became a widow before Oct., 1771, and, in 1777, removed with her children, Martha, William and Mary, to New Gloucester.

Benjamin Winter and Ruth, probably daughter of Samuel Parsons, were married Oct. 28, and had Benjamin, born Sept. 10, 1737; and Ruth, May 13, 1739. Thomas Winter, perhaps son of the preceding, married Joanna Davis, May 20, 1762, and had a son Mark Davis, born July 4, 1763.

1737, Feb.—Capt. Everet arrived at Cape Ann from Cadiz, but perhaps not in a vessel belonging in Gloucester, for there is no evidence that as early as this any of the people of the town had engaged in trade with European ports.

"Feb. 5. A Blazing Star appeared, being a small Head at ye West and a dim sharp stream at ye eastern end of ye blaze, which was short and it was about half an hour lower than the Evening Star."—*Town Records*.

"On ye 6th, being Sabbath, just before night, we heard a pretty loud earthquake."—*Town Records*.

"The blazing Star appeared from ye 5th till ye 20 of February inclusively, growing dimmer and dimmer until it quite disappeared."—*Town Records*.

Thomas Phipps and Lydia Murrell were married Dec. 19, and had William, born in 1738 ; and Anna, 1741.

1738.—Nathaniel Bennet, Job Bennet, Jonathan Haskell, John Burnham, and Thomas Canneby were supposed to have been lost this year on a fishing voyage to Sable Island.

James Pearson (*Hist.* 322) had by his first wife, William, born in 1741, and Gibbs, baptized in 1744 ; and by his second wife, James, born in 1752 ; Hannah, 1754 ; John, 1757 ; and Samuel, 1764. The last named son married Susanna Somes Dec. 16, 1789, and was the father of the late Capt. Samuel Pearson, the last male of the family who bore the name in town.

John Stenchfield and wife Elizabeth had John born this year ; William, 1741 ; Elizabeth, 1743 ; James, 1745 ; Thomas, 1748 ; and Roger, 1753 (?). The family removed to New Gloucester, Me., where James died June 15, 1828, aged 83.

Paul Morgan married Ruth, daughter of Deacon James Lane, April 6, and settled on the north side of the Cape, where the name is still borne by his descendants. His children were :—Ruth, born in 1739 ; Mary, 1741 ; Judith, 1743 ; Paul, 1745 ; Henry 1749 ; John, 1752 ; Joanna, 1755 ; and William, 1761. The son John died in captivity at Halifax in 1777. Paul, the oldest son, married Anna Brown of Ipswich, and died in June, 1830, aged eighty-four. Ann, his wife, died in March, 1832, aged eighty. He had a son Paul who was drowned off Folly Point, Nov. 21, 1811 ; and a son Nathan F. who died in Rockport, July 14, 1865, in his ninetieth year.

Josiah Bradbury, born in Salisbury, July 25, 1704, married Anna, daughter of Samuel Stevens, March 6, 1738, and had a son Josiah born Feb. 16, 1739 ; a daughter Anna in 1742 ; and Maria in 1744. In 1773 he was an innkeeper in Pownalborough, Me. One of his descendants, Josiah, was a soldier in the war of the rebellion, and has children living in the West.

1739.—John Kelsey and Hannah Foster were intending marriage July 14. Their son James was born May 9, 1739.

Charles Stockbridge and Sarah Low were married Nov. 27, and had Sarah, born in 1741 ; Charles, 1742 ; and Sarah, again, 1744.

Daniel Stone by wife Miriam had Daniel born in 1729; and Stephen, 1741.

William Wilson and Elizabeth Staples were married Jan. 1, and had a son Samuel born Sept. 2.

Richard True and Lydia Mogridge were married Dec. 13, 1739, and had Richard, born in 1741; William, 1743; William, again, 1745; Samuel, 1747; and Daniel, 1750. The mother is said to have died in January, 1817, at ninety-seven.

Jan. 5. Benjamin Tarr, Samuel Davis, Edward Grover, and sundry others of Sandy Bay petition the General Court to be allowed to receive one-quarter part of their parish tax from the parish treasury, to enable them to maintain preaching the three winter months.

1740, Nov. 17 and 18.—A violent snow storm; a sloop from the eastward, with wood was cast away at Cape Ann and four men were drowned, who attempted to go ashore in a canoe; but a boy who remained on board the vessel was happily preserved. A man also drove ashore upon a piece of a vessel, but so bruised and spent that he could give no account of himself or the vessel to which he belonged. A number of limes and lemons also came ashore.

Jonathan Fellows (*Hist.* 323), who came about this time, was son of Jonathan of Ipswich, and was born June 15, 1797. The wife whom he brought to Gloucester was Elizabeth Sanders, daughter of Caleb Norwood, and widow of John Sanders, to whom she was married in Boston Dec. 3, 1729. She was married to Jonathan Fellows about 1735. He was then a widower, his first wife, Abigail Gaines, having died ten days after the birth of her son Jonathan, Jan. 20, 1730. The children by his second wife were Samuel, born in 1736; Gustavus, 1737, died Aug. 2, 1816; Cornelius, 1738, died at Guadaloupe, W. I., in 1795 or 1798; Elizabeth, 1740; Nathaniel, 1743; Caleb, 1744, died soon; and Caleb and Abigail, 1746. I know not that any of the sons settled in town, but I can add that Gustavus and Cornelius married and are said to have had thirteen children each. The inventory of the estate of Capt. Fellows, taken Jan. 25, 1760, contains the following items:—Homestead, £450; another dwelling house and land in ye woods, £100; a shop, £250; plate, £20; negro boy, £28; negro girl, £28; money at interest and cash, £233 6s. 8d.

John Eulin married Mary, daughter of John Parsley, deceased, Feb. 26, and besides three daughters, had sons John, born in 1741; William, 1745, died 1747; Jeremiah, 1752; and Benjamin, 1754. The son John

was probably the John Hewling, jr., who married Mary Clark, July 25, 1764, and Sarah Lee, March 25, 1770. He had a son Samuel born Nov. 6, 1768, who, without doubt, was the Samuel Yewling who died Jan. 27, 1860, aged according to the town records, with not unusual exaggeration, ninety-seven.

Philip Bailey and Mary Saunders were married Dec. 23, 1740, and had a son Philip who died in childhood. He became a widower and married widow Mary Ingersoll, Jan. 21, 1744. He died before the birth of his twins, Philip and Rachel, Jan. 1, 1758. Besides these he had three daughters and a son John. Nathan Bayley, who came soon after Philip, besides four daughters, had sons Nathaniel and Moses. The wife of Nathaniel Bayley was Mary, probably daughter of William Davis. See *Hist.* 348.

Henry Edgar, of Gloucester, formerly of Richmond, near Kennebec, petitioned the General Court for a grant of some of the unappropriated land of the Province, as a recompense for his great and uncommon suffering by the Indians in 1722.

Henry Edgar, jr. and Mary Fleming of Tewksbury were intending marriage Oct. 22, 1743, and were probably the parents of Henry who was baptized at the First Church in 1745. He or another Henry, perhaps the first, married Rebecca Collins Feb. 6, 1764, and had two daughters,—Rebecca, baptized in 1765, and Letitia, in 1767. The father must have died before 6 Jan., 1768, for Mrs. Mary Gibbs, then making her will, gave to Rebecca and Letitia Edgar, "heirs of Henry Edgar, deceased," the house they then lived in. But there was a Henry who married Sarah Byles about 1768 and was lost at sea before 1774, when his widow married Richard Littlehale. He left a son Henry, born in 1771, who became a sea captain and died Sept. 28, 1817.

A William Edgar had a daughter Mary baptized 1 Oct. 1747, and died before 1769. She is also mentioned in Mrs. Gibbs' will, and was, without doubt, the Mary Edgar who married John Stevens Ellery, July 4, 1769, and died in 1770.

John Edgar, not thought to be connected with any of the foregoing, died in August, 1813, in consequence of running a spike into his foot while at work on a wreck.

1741.—The "Brief" referred to in the following letter from Rev. John White was issued in behalf of the sufferers by the great fire by which, in November, 1740, three hundred of the best buildings, with a vast amount of other property, in Charleston, S. C., were consumed. The British Parliament voted £20,000 for their relief.

Letter from Mr. White to the Governor and Council :

GLOUCESTER, June 20, 1741.

May it please your Excellency, and your Honours, I received your Brief. Read and recommended it to our Congregation so far as I could in prudence and conscience. Doubtless Charlestown is under distressing circumstances by reason of the late disastrous fire, and compassion is due to them, and those Towns as are able will do an acceptable service and well-pleasing unto God; who contribute to their relief. But I humbly apprehend our Town in ye present impoverished condition are not under obligations to contribute to them. For almost our whole dependance under God is upon our Navigation and Fishery and our other Navigation on our Fishery. And that has so far failed by reason of the war with Spain, and ye fears of war with France; as also by reason of ye smallness of ye price of fish, and ye dearness of salt, bread and craft, that of above seventy fishing vessels there are few if any above ten in that business. Our people are scattered abroad in the world to get their bread. Many pressed; many serving as volunteers in his majesty's service. And the cry of many for necessaries is very affecting. And we have had three contributions for ye relief of the poor the last year in our congregation, and other families are very pressing for relief. I humbly apprehend all are obliged in the first place to do justice, and next to love mercy; and so to walk humbly with God. I wish our People could do justice to me, to others, and to all, which in their present poor condition they cannot. They express a willingness. Our Parish owes me about two hundred pounds, and for the want of it I am obliged (that I may do ye thing that is just, and make my creditors easy) to pay Interest for about two hundred pounds, which is much to my prejudice and distress.

The difficulties I have labored under some years past are such, as to occasion at times serious thoughts of trying some other place or some other business to support my family. But I desire not to be rash but to wait upon God, who in some past tryals has done for me above what I was able to ask or think.

I humbly ask your Excellency and your honours Pardon for my freedom. And trust what I have written may excuse us with respect to the Brief. With my hearty good wishes for your Excellency and your Honours, I am your humble, obedient servant,

JOHN WHITE.

P. S. I pray that my difficult and perplexed circumstances may Apologize and Excuse for my being concerned in the land Bank. When I first gave in my name, I looked upon it as just and beneficial to the Public. But it in ye event proving hurtful, I am sorry I was ever concerned in it.

J. W.

Mr. White mortgaged his real estate to the land bank for seventy-five pounds, and was not the only Gloucester sufferer by this wretched financial enterprise. About a dozen citizens of the town were engaged in it, and as late as 1764, assessments were made on eight of them, as follows:—John Millett, £8.3.0; Eliezer Parsons, £2.16.0; David Plummer, £12.12.0; John Sargent, £2.16.0; David Stanwood, £5.12.0; Rev. J. White, £4.4.0; Humphrey Woodbury, £.8.0; Thomas York, £5.12.0.

William Webb of Salem and Abigail Riggs were married March 23, and had Abigail, born in 1742; William, 1744; Elizabeth, 1748; John, 1750; Luey, 1756; and Oliver, 1758. A William Webb was intending marriage with Elizabeth Holland of Manchester, March 14, 1763.

John McClinch and wife Elizabeth had daughter Esther born July 1. A daughter Elizabeth is on the records as born in Ireland.

Ebenezer Bowman and Elizabeth Sanders were married Nov. 23, 1741. They had two Johns, Elizabeth and Ebenezer baptized at the First Church.

Nathaniel Kinsman, probably from Ipswich, married Anna, daughter of famous Capt. Andrew Robinson, Feb. 11, 1741, and had the following children:—Anna, born in 1743; Nathaniel, 1745; Daniel, 1748; Mary, 1751; Simeon, 1752; William, 1754; Benjamin, 1757; Joseph, 1759; Benjamin again, 1760; Judith, 1762; Susanna, 1763, and died; and John, 1766. The *Salem Gazette*, July 1797, says, "Died at Gloucester that worthy servant of God and the church Deacon Nathaniel Kinsman, after a short but painful illness, in the 83d year of his age." Mrs. Kinsman died in advanced years very suddenly. Her husband left her to go into his yard, and upon his return found her lying dead upon the floor. Nathaniel, the eldest son, married Abigail Eveleth, May 17, 1770, and died in January, 1824, aged seventy-eight.

1742.—The following is the letter of Rev. John White, giving an account of the great revival of religion in his parish this year, mentioned in the *History*, 228. It was addressed to Rev. Mr. Prince of Boston, and was published in a weekly periodical conducted by him, called *The Christian History*, giving an account of the propagation and revival of religion in Great Britain, America, etc.

GLOUCESTER, March, 1744.

Reverend Sir:

Being moved to give some account of the work of God among us, take it as follows.

Glocester (formerly called Cape Ann) was small in its beginning, yet of late has greatly increased. When I the subscriber was settled in the ministry here, more than forty-one years ago, there was but one congregation; and about three score and eight members, and of these twenty-one males. And the materials of three churches have been dismissed from us, in order to be incorporated and settled in gospel order. To the last which is now the fourth church in this town, were dismissed from us upwards of four score males and females. And there now remain about four score males and an hundred and eighty females.

I have not ordinarily fished for souls with a net, but with an angling rod. God the Holy Spirit has been pleased in a more gentle and undiscernable way to work faith in the hearts of our people, and they came in one after another, not in troops, or clusters; except at two seasons, one after the earthquake, and about two years ago. Our people, by the earthquake were (as their neighbors) greatly affrighted; especially the more rude, ignorant and wicked among us. But about a month after the last shocks, when their terrifying frights were over, it pleased God, by his spirit to work kindly in a way of conviction, and I trust of conversion. And there was a great harvest of souls gathered in to Christ in a way of open profession, and if we may judge by their after con-

versation, most of them were sincere; which brought to mind what is written in 1 Kings xix : 11, 12. And he said go forth and stand upon the mount before the Lord; and behold the Lord passed by, and a great strong wind rent the mountains, but the Lord was not in the wind; and after the wind, an earthquake; but the Lord was not in the earthquake. And after the earthquake a fire; but the Lord was not in the fire. And after the fire, a still, small voice. And this voice, this still small voice was heard by many, and the powerful voice of the Holy Ghost was effectual for the saving conversion of scores of souls, according to the judgment of rational clarity.

Upon what I heard of God's marvellous works of grace at Northampton, and especially upon reading the surprising and affecting account thereof drawn up by their revered pastor, I had at times, sincere, fervent and sensible desires that the God of all grace would visit us with the like plentiful effusions of his holy, promised spirit. And was wont in public addresses to the prayer-hearing God, to ask the gift of gifts, the Holy Spirit. Knowing that application work in the conviction and conversion of sinners would be carried on among a gospelized people, more or less as the spirit from on high should be in lesser or greater degrees poured down upon them. And I looked upon it as a further ground of encouragement to wait upon God, that he had so remarkably added to the promises under the old and new testament, his performance, as in Hampshire County. And at length I moved the church to set apart a day of fasting and prayer, to wait upon God for this blessing; viz. that the dews and showers of the Holy Ghost might fall upon us. And God did speedily and plentifully answer our prayers. Of this wonderful work of God I have given the public an account in an epistle prefixed to a sermon preached by the Rev. Mr. Benj. Bradstreet on this joyful occasion, to which I refer the reader." This epistle is inserted by the editor of the *Christian History* and is as follows :

"There have been unhappy controversies carried on with too much of heat relating to the good work in this and the neighboring Provinces and Colonies. Some ascribing the whole to the Devil. But how can we account for the reconciliation of persons for a long time at enmity, the reformation of profligate wretches, their deep humiliation, their illumination and sound conversion as the effect of Satan's operations? Surely 'tis a new work for Satan to wound and heal the conscience, to fill the souls of men with love to God and Christ; and their mouths with praises to their faithful Creator and dear Redeemer; and bring them to take inexpressible delight in the ways of God. Others on the contrary ascribing all the work done among us to God. Some of which are so new, strange, violent, that 'tis hard to conceive they are the effect of the Holy Spirit's operations. I think we may allow some of them to be the natural effects of human frailty. And if some be allowed to be the effects of an enraged devil, I think it no unreasonable concession. We in the first parish in Gloucester were so desirous of this work, as to keep a day of fasting and prayer; to ask of God the blessing of blessings, the gift of the Holy Ghost; and invited the rest of the pastors of the town with the Rev. Mr. Nathaniel Rogers to assist in the work of the day. And it was not long after that we found the good effects of waiting upon God. Can any think it possible that when we go to our Heavenly Father and ask a fish that he will give a serpent? 'Tis strange, if immediately upon our asking the saving impressions of the Holy Ghost, God should take that opportunity to send, or permit the devil to come among us with his undoing delusions. But the first most visible and powerful effusion of the spirit was on the last Sabbath in January, 1742, and especially as I was preaching in the afternoon and on the evening in two religious societies in the harbor; many were impressed both with distress and with joy, above measure. And on Monday morning in the school of Mr. Moses Parsons, a man disposed zealously to serve the best interests of all he has to do with, and being hired by a number of gentlemen to train up their

children in religious exercises and in singing as well as other useful knowledge; the spirit of God came so powerfully upon the school so that they could not attend the ordinary school exercises. But with their joyful master (with whom I left the care of my flock while I went a journey, which I was necessitated to take) and a multitude of spectators they prayed to and praised God by singing spiritual hymns. And in the evening Mr. Parsons preached a lecture in the meeting-house; and in the close of the exercise the spirit fell upon a great part of the congregation to the amazement of many; and people had such an appetite to the word preached, that Mr. Parsons called in the help of the other ministers of the town; and on Tuesday evening the Rev. Mr. Jacques (a faithful and successful preacher) preached; and on Wednesday evening the Rev. Mr. Bradstreet preached the sermon now put into your hands. Several of the hearers desired a copy of it for the press. And several evening sermons were preached after this. And the good fruits of the visit are very apparent, no less than twenty-one had their experiences read the last Sabbath day."

Now I shall proceed to relate as briefly as I can the effects. As they were all amazed saying in their hearts and one to another what meaneth thee? My eyes never saw such transactions; my ears never heard such expressions; and then it was when the Holy Spirit was poured down, Acts xi: 2. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing wind, and it filled the house where they were sitting. And thus it was with us. But the impression was at first principally on the one side of the meeting-house. And there was passed down a spirit of prayer upon young and old, especially the younger sort. And children of five, six and seven years and upwards would pray to admiration. And in our parish there has since been formed no less than nine distinct societies of young and old, male and female, bond and free (for one there is a society of negroes who in their meetings behave very seriously and decently. They have been greatly impressed. One of them gave a very satisfying account of his experiences, and was taken into church fellowship; most of them entered into covenant, and were baptized themselves and also their issue) who meet several of them twice in a week, to pray and sing, as well as to read books of piety, and the rest once a week. And the younger say their catechism to the head of the meetings. And several sermons have been preached unto them. But another effect is a spirit of grace. The work of conscience has been carried on in uncommon manner. But as to the degree and duration of terrors there has been a vast variety. Some have been impressed with deep terrors, and have continued for several months under them. They have been greatly distressed and near to distraction. They have had such discoveries of the greatness of their guilt, and of God's anger, of the badness of their hearts, as to make them cry out. They have had discoveries of their ignorance and unbelief, of their hardness of heart and enmity against God. They have seen not only an utter inability to believe, but an aversion to believe. And when it was God's time to heal them and comfort their wounded hearts and spirits, their joys rose proportionately to their depression, and their lifting up was in proportion to their dejection. And many a time have they been so full of spiritual joys as to sink and faint under the weight of them. Others have been but a short time under a law work, and then there have succeeded joys, under the sense that their sins are pardoned. But of this sort their religious impressions, I fear, have too soon worn off. And many moved towards church fellowship and joined to the church. But some are sadly apostacized and are become as vile, yea, more vile, than before. We find that strong but short terrors, succeeded with ravishing joys, are no certain evidence of saving conversion. There has been an apparent reformation. Discussion, though lawful and innocent, have been almost wholly laid aside, and the singing of Dr. Watts' hymns is the chief recreation of Christians when they converse. There are no separations among us. Little has been said about new

lights (which I look upon as a term of reproach, as of old the term puritan was) and as little about opposers; the mentioning of which is irritating, and tends to widen the breach, and ferment divisions, contentions and separations. As to visions we had enough of them, until such time as in a lecture sermon I declared my sentiments concerning them; and so far as I can understand, there has never been one since. Our congregation has been disturbed and interrupted by outcries, but I labored to suppress them. I would add, that as I believe there have been scores savingly wrought upon, who were strangers before that happy day, so much as to the form of godliness, so some professors who rested in the form, and were but legalists or self righteous have seen that they built upon a sandy foundation, and were greatly distressed under conviction; and by an earnest application unto Christ for wisdom and righteousness, have had a further discovery of Jesus Christ, and have been encouraged to venture upon him for the complete salvation of their souls; and have had their hearts filled with joy in believing. So, also, there have been scores of persons who had truly closed with Christ in times past; but have walked in darkness, by means of the withdrawal of the spirit, the weaknesses of their graces, and prevailing of their corruptions, and have been for a long time past as in a wilderness. These have been anointed as with fresh oil; their hearts have been made glad, enlarged, quickened and comforted by renewed and continued supplies of grace, have been enabled with enlarged hearts to run the ways of God's commandment. One thing more I see cause to add: that altho' properly speaking, we have had but one itinerant preacher with us, yet several eminently able and zealous servants of the Lord, settled ministers, have occasionally preached to our congregations: and have been greatly assisted in promoting the good work. God has blessed their labours among us. And it is my hearty desire that the kingdom and interest of our Lord may be promoted, and converts multiplied altho' by other hands. Thus I have made an impartial relation of what God has done amongst us in the methods of his grace. And to him be the glory, who is the author of grace, and not to the instruments. Suppose a Paul may plant & an Apollo water, yet 'tis God that gives the increase. To him, therefore, be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

Your most obliged humble servant,

JOHN WHITE.

1743.—John Dane (*Hist.* 324). The children of this settler were: John, William, Daniel, Joseph, Abigail, Return, Lydia and Joshua. Abigail Dane, his widow, died Aug. 24, 1804, aged seventy-nine. John, the oldest son, died a bachelor, March 14, 1814, aged seventy. William married, Hannah, daughter of Col. Peter Coffin. She died Oct. 4, 1836, aged eighty-two, leaving no children. Joshua married Sarah—. She died Dec. 4, 1857. Lydia married Thomas Mason, and died May 27, 1791, aged thirty-two.

John Inghalls and Hannah Marshall were married April 18, and had Joseph born in 1744; John, 1746; Hannah, 1748; Ruth, 1751; Sarah, 1753; and Nathaniel, Oct. 4, 1755.

1744, May.—Mr. Thomas Allen had leave "to remove the old school house to any place adjoining his own land (as it now doth) between the place where said school house now stands and within twenty feet of the end of the lane that goeth from the Meeting House Green to his own

house." In May, 1746, several persons in the Fourth parish had liberty to fit up this old school house and improve it for a school; but it is very doubtful if it was ever again so improved, for, in March, 1749, in answer to the prayer of Jemima Millet, it was given to her, with the condition that it should be removed from the Meeting House Green. The History (*page 233*) gives its dimensions and cost; showing that it was not an imposing structure, even in the days of small things.

Ebenezer Cleaves (*Hist. 324*) from Beverly, and wife Anna, had Ebenezer, born in 1747; Anne, 1748; Edmund, 1750; Nathaniel, 1752; Willard, 1757; Mary, 1759; Samuel, 1761; and Abraham, 1763.

John Botten, of Wenham, married Mary Andrews Oct. 2, and had a daughter Mary, born Feb. 15, 1745.

James Millens and Hannah Glover were married July 9, 1744, and had Susanna, born in 1745; and James, 1747.

Samuel Morgan and wife Lydia had John, born April 25, 1744; and the following children baptized at the Second Church: Jerusha, Nathaniel, William, Joel, Betty, Isaac, Hannah, Nathaniel and Mary.

William White and Rachel Omec were married Nov. 22, and had Mary, born in 1745; and Rachel, 1747; both of whom were baptized at the Third Church.

Thomas Edes and Lucretia Day were intending marriage Oct. 13. According to the records, they had Thomas, born in 1746; Joseph, 1747; James, 1749; Gideon Day, 1752; and Benjamin, 1754. Tradition relates that one of this family, probably the son Thomas, served eight years in the revolutionary war, came home after he was discharged, and was drowned in the same year, leaving a widow who lived to the age of ninety-three. The son Joseph settled in Freeport, Me., about 1779, and is said to have been lost at sea in 1807. Gideon also settled in Freeport whence several of his descendants removed to Guilpool. Benjamin, youngest son of Thomas Edes, was lost at sea, on a voyage to the Banks in 1774.

1745, July 24.—Nathan Millet, one of Capt. Byles' company at the siege of Louisburg, died in the morning and was buried in the evening.

Robert Honnors and wife Naomi had son Robert baptized this year, and daughter Mary, March 18, 1753. Capt. Robert Honnors died in 1763. His son Robert married Martha Gilbert, April 11, 1769.

Thomas, son of Rev. Richard Jaques, and Sarah Haskell were married April 9, and had Judith, born in 1746; Mary, 1751; Richard, 1761; Theopolus, 1764; and Sarah April 1, 1766.

Richard Palfray of Boston and Sarah, daughter of Capt. Andrew

Robinson were married Oct. 17, 1745, and had Sarah, born in Boston; Richard, baptized in Gloucester, Jan. 22, 1749; Susanna, born July 18, 1753; and Abigail, baptized Oct. 26, 1755. He was a sail maker, and was buried July 7, 1757. His widow married William Elliot.

John Whiting of Haverhill and Rebecca Gardner were married Jan. 26, 1745, and he was married to widow Sarah Row, Nov. 16, 1752. His children were Rebecca; John, baptized in 1753; Sarah, born in 1754, Joseph, 1756; John again, baptized in 1758; and Sanders, 1761.

1746.—Sept. 22, Companies are raised in all the towns and marched to Boston for fear of an invasion by a French fleet. Salem, Marblehead and Cape Ann are in great distress, sending away their effects.

June 20. A petition of the Selectmen was presented to the General Court showing that the battery raised for the defence of the harbor is not complete and that ammunition as well as a parapet for four great guns and pallsades to enclose the said battery are wanting. They pray this court to give order that the fortifications be made useful. The General Court refused to make a grant in answer to the petition or to send a committee to view the works.

Thomas Worley, from North Carolina, and Mary Foster were married Jan. 14, and had Thomas, born in 1748; Joshua, 1751; Joseph, 1752; Josiah, 1754; Mary, 1756; Esther, 1758; James, 1761; and John, 1765. It is said that three of these sons, Joseph, Josiah, and James were lost at sea in the "Gloucester" privateer, in the revolutionary war.

Zaccheus Welcome, peruke maker, appears this year with wife Alice, and is on the record as intending marriage with Susanna Mannaken of Newburg, July 14, 1760. His children were Michael, born in 1746; Zaccheus, 1749; Stephen, 1754, lost at sea on a fishing voyage in 1774; Alice, 1759; and Sarah, 1771. The son Zaccheus married Agnes Penny, Oct. 22, 1772.

John Hale (*Hist.* 324) had the following children: Samuel born in 1746; John, 1748; Benjamin, 1750; Ebenezer, 1752; Jane, 1754; and Hannah, 1757. The name was perpetuated in Gloucester by Benjamin only. He married Martha Woodbury in 1772, who died in 1777; and he next married Lucy Tarr, Jan. 13, 1778, who died about 1822. He died May 15, 1806, aged 56. His son Benjamin was the founder of the First Baptist Church in Gloucester. *See Hist.* 508. He married about 1804, Miss Judith White, with whom he became acquainted on a voyage to Sligo, Ireland. She survived her husband many years, and

died in Charlestown in May, 1853, aged about 72, leaving several children.

1747.—June. A sloop belonging to Cape Ann, Mark Parsons, master, bound from thence to Maryland was taken about a fortnight ago, near the Cape, in five fathoms of water, by an armed boat, full-manned, which came from a large ship, supposed to be the Don Pedro, then on a cruise. Upon the boats coming towards the sloop, the master and men quitted her and got ashore in the boat.

Stephen Greenleaf, of Newbury, and Mary Davis were married Jan. 24, and have on our records, Stephen, born June 1, 1750; Thomasine, Oct. 30, 1752; Elias Davis, Jan. 13, 1754; and Ephraim Mower, March 26, 1755.

Richard Holland and Sarah Cunningham were married Dec. 11, 1747, and had Michael born in 1748; Lydia, 1750; Richard, 1752; Sarah, 1754; Mary, 1756, died 1757; Mary, 1758; and Elizabeth, 1760. Perhaps he had for second wife Abigail Gould of Ipswich.

James Phips and widow Abigail Goodwin were married in November, and had Mary, born in 1749; Sarah, 1751; and Rebecca, 1754.

1748.—John Powel, of Boston, and Martha Winslow intended marriage June 11, 1748, and had daughter Sarah born Dec. 25, same year.

Joseph Clough married Susanna Tarbox Feb. 4, 1748; Abigail Stacy Sept. 4, 1760; and Martha Honnors Dec. 31, 1761. By his three wives he had the following children: Susanna, born in 1748, died soon; Susanna, again, 1751; Anna, baptized in 1753; Mary, 1755; Abigail, 1759; Joseph, 1761; William, 1764; and Benjamin and John, twins, 1766.

Dr. Caleb Rea and widow Abigail Sargent were married Nov. 14, 1748, and had a daughter Abigail, born Aug. 23, 1749, and the mother died Sept. 2, following. He next married Ruth Porter of Wenham, and had Ruthy, born April 9, 1752; Pierce Rogers, April 24, 1754; and Mary, May 6, 1756. Aaron Rea died May 25, 1756, aged about sixteen years, and Dr. Rea and his wife Ruth were dismissed from the First Church to the church in Danvers, Aug. 14, 1757.

Joseph Everdean (*Hist. p. 325*) and Anna Broome were married July 12, 1748. His children were Anna, born in 1749; Joseph, 1750; Hannah, baptized 1753; William, baptized 1755; James, baptized 1758; James, again, 1760, and Hannah, again, baptized 1764.

April 5. Moses Ring shows that on the 12th May, 1746, he split

his gun in an engagement with the Indian enemy under Capt. Thomas Henderson, at Pleasant Point, in St. George's River, and prays the General Court for an allowance. Ordered that a good Firelock be delivered to him out of the Province store.

1749.—Thomas Rand and Sarah, his wife, had a son Thomas, born in Charleston, March 23, 1747; Sarah, born in Gloucester, Nov. 11, 1749; Hannah, in 1751; William, 1753; and Henry, baptized May 9, 1756. Thomas Rand died Aug. 31, 1762, and a Sarah Rand died in 1763. Thomas Rand, jr., married Judith Row, May 24, 1770, and died Jan. 12, 1806, leaving children, one of whom, Mary, died unmarried Nov. 11, 1867, nearly ninety-three years.

Paul Hughes, sojourner, and Sarah Foster were married Nov. 30, and had James, 1754.

John Noble and Hannah Foster were intended marriage Nov. 25. They had Benjamin, born Dec. 6, 1750, and John, July 30, 1752; both of whom married in town and perpetuated the name.

James Paterson and Abigail Cradock were married Dec. 26, and had Abigail, born in 1752; James, baptized in 1753; Mary, 1754; and William, May 30, 1756.

Henry Newcomb and Mary Coas were married Nov. 14, and had Mary born in 1750; John, 1752; Elizabeth, 1754; Robert, 1757; William, 1759; Joanna, 1762; and Anna, 1764, in which year, in June, the father died of consumption. His widow died Dec. 16, 1817, aged eighty-seven. The daughter Elizabeth married, first, Samuel Elwell, and next William Hardy.

1750.—June 9. A petition of Jethro Wheeler, of Gloucester, to the General Court, showing that his sloop in the month of February, 1744, was impressed by the Committee of War into the service of the Province; that he advanced sundry sums of money for fitting her out and has had no allowance for said sums, he prays the consideration of the Court thereon. Referred to the next session.

Edward Gearing and Mary Dimmock were married June 22, 1750, and had the following children baptized at the First Church: Edward in 1751; Mary, 1752; Jabez, 1755; Mercy, 1756; Joseph, 1758; Daniel, 1761; and Jabez, 1765. The son Edward married Molly Rowe, April 14, 1771, and died in February, 1806. His widow died in April, 1836, aged eighty-six.

William Younger, sojourner, and Lucy Foster were married March 6, 1750, and William born in 1750; Thomasine, 1753; and Willard and Levi, in 1756.

James Bishop, of Ipswich, and Sarah Millet were married Dec. 13, 1750, and had Sarah born in 1753 and James, 1756.

William Newman and Anna Steward were married Nov. 29, and had William, born in 1751; Elizabeth, 1753; Robert, 1755; and Deborah, 1757.

John Oakes and wife Jemima came from Marblehead and settled in the Harbor parish. He had a son John, born Jan. 11, 1759; and a son William, April 6, 1769; and died Dec. 4, 1815, aged eighty.

William Manning, sojourner, and Elizabeth Stone were married Aug. 24, and had a daughter Betty, born Aug. 22, 1751; and a son William, Aug. 11, 1754.

Samuel Leighton and Patience Grover were married Jan. 9, and had Patience, born in 1751; Edmund Grover, 1752; Patience, 1754; Samuel, 1755; Judith, 1757; William, 1760; William, 1762; Daniel, 1764; and Patience, 1766. Edmund Grover Leighton made his will in Philadelphia, July, 1791, and his widow Abigail sold, Aug. 11, 1796, real estate in Gloucester bequeathed to her by her husband.

1751.—Of a Province Tax of £1000, the county of Essex pays £187.15.2. The Town of Newbury pays £28.16.7; Salem, £26.5.2; Ipswich, £22.9.7; Marblehead, £17.3.3; Gloucester, £13.1.7.

1752.—June 18. Jonathan Coates of Newbury and Sarah Becket were married. He seems to have become a resident of Gloucester and certainly had several children baptized at the First Church, one of whom, Sarah, baptized July 17, 1757, was probably the subject of the following notice copied into the *Gloucester News* of July 3, 1850, from the *Boston Post* — "100 years, 11 months, and 17 days was the age of Mrs. Sarah Welch, who died in this city on Thursday at 107 Pleasant street. Her maiden name was Coates and she was born in Gloucester." She was not a centenarian. Her age was probably exaggerated three years at least and possibly seven.

Aug. 24. Capt. John Prince was paid £2 for attending at the gate near the Cut, in order to prevent the small-pox from spreading in the town. Daniel Sargent was paid for attending at the Battery for the same purpose. In the next year Deacon Isaac Parsons was paid for putting up a fence and gate at the Cut to keep out the small-pox.

1754.—Feb. 27. Samuel Ingersol was buried; probably son of the first Samuel and upwards of seventy. Capt. William Ingersol, of this family, died of fever at sea, in 1763. He was probably son of Josiah, born in 1719, and the same who married Anne Ellery, Nov. 23, 1749. Solomon Ingersol, who, I must think, was also son of the first Samuel,

died of apoplexy Feb. 19, 1777, aged seventy-eight. Mrs. Bethial, wife of Josiah Ingersol, died Feb. 3, 1778, in her fifty-third year.

Dec. 16. Constantine Joslyn was buried. His age was about sixty-three. His widow Agnes was one of the town's poor in 1775, then, of course, very aged. Their son Henry, born Sept. 26, 1731, married Rebecca Davis, April 29, 1751, and had a daughter Rebecca, but no other child known to me. Dec. 13, 1769, in a deed not recorded, he sold to the town for £70 his "dwelling-house standing at Fresh Water Cove." He was then sick and had received supplies from the town which paid in 1772 for digging his grave. An Abraham Joslyn died at the work-house June 23, 1838, aged ninety. (See *History*, page 109).

1755.—January 11. James Day is licensed by the Court of Ipswich as a retailer of spirituous liquors, tea, coffee, &c.

January 13. Died John Gardner, probably son of the first James, and, if so, about seventy-seven years old.

September. Several fishing vessels returned to Cape Ann, having been fired upon by a privateer, but as she was a dull sailer they escaped.

October. "Very hard thunder; struck Josiah Grover's house and a boy, and struck 'Squam meeting-house, and struck and split a vessel's mast as she lay in the cove near Capt. Robinson's wharf."—*Private Records*.

November. "Half-past four in the morning was the most shocking earthquake as ever I knew. It shattered a great many chimneys in this town and in other towns."—*Private Records*.

Nov. 22. "Between 8 and 9 o'clock at nite was a very great shock, but not so great as the former, and many shocks have been heard several times."—*Private Records*.

Daniel Fuller, master of Capt. Bennet's schooner, set out for a fall fare and returned no more. Isaac Somes, Benj. Hadlock, Daniel Ring and John Rutford were on board of her. These all lived in West Parish.

1756.—January 7. Wives of deacons of the Fifth Church are exempted from contributions for supporting charges for communion table.

September 12. Widow Poland had a son Joseph baptized at the Fourth Church. The father Joshua, was drowned, having had before this date, two other sons, Joshua and John.

1757.—Capt. Elwell arrived at Cape Ann in fifteen days from Barbadoes.

Neutral French. Feb. 21. The Selectmen are allowed expenses relating to the French that came last from Nova Scotia. John Low what

he advanced for the Neuter-French that came last from Nova Scotia to this town by order of the government, which was allowed the town by the province. March 10, 1759, Selectmen received a note from the Province Treasurer for £6 being the rent of the French-Neuter House in this town.

June 25. Moses Ring, of Gloucester, who is proprietor of a grist mill in that town, much frequented by people of the neighboring towns, who oftentimes stand in need of refreshment while there, but there being no house of public entertainment near, suffer great inconveniences for want thereof, prays that the Court of Sessions may license him as an inn-holder. Read and ordered that the petition be not granted.

The mill here mentioned stood on the spot now occupied by the grist mill in Riverdale, and Ring's house is still standing on the Main road, a short distance from the mill. With or without a license it was kept as a tavern a hundred years ago.

1758.—March 16. General Court resolves that there be paid to Thomas Riggs £2. 6s. 8d. in full of the half pay he was entitled to, on his re-enlisting in the service in the last Crown Point Expedition.

April. A vessel arrives at Cape Ann from Lisbon.

May 20. Jacob Bailey, teacher of the grammar school, writes to a friend at Hampton, N. H. : "My school continually increases and I have already between 20 and 30 misses, who come to school dressed in sacks and ruffles. They make a very pretty appearance. We conclude at evening with singing one of Dr. Watts' hymns or else his Sapphic Ode, and the house being built in such a manner nothing can equal the melody, order and decency which attends it."

1759.—April 12. Arrived at Cape Ann, the schooner Industry, Jas. Babson, master, in five weeks from Lisbon.

Aug. 18. The house of the widow Saunders was struck by lightning and received considerable damage. Several persons that were in the house were knocked down and stunned for some time, but all of them recovered.

1760.—Peter Emons and John Brown had their taxes abated, "having been cast away and taken." James Tyler and Abraham Williams also had theirs abated, "having been cast away."

1761.—Jan. 13. John Walhlate of Gloucester petitions General Court, setting forth that in the year 1756 he was a soldier in the Province service at Lake George, went out on a scout under Capt. Hodges with about fifty men, who were attacked by 400 or 500 French and In-

dians. He was taken captive and was detained till Montreal was taken. Allowed £10 for loss of time and sufferings.

Feb. 12. Ebenezer Collins is paid for his vessel going to Boston to carry Samuel Pool's family. Others were paid for services about Pool's family on account of small pox.

A leaf of an old account book has the following: "Memorandum of the drouth in the year 1761; we had a great rain in May the 4th day, it held from Monday morning till Saturday and we had no more of any vally at all till August the 23d day it rained a great deal."

Sept. 18. Hannah, wife of John Hadley, jr., died, about 70 years old. A John Hadley, her grandson probably, died June 11, 1809, aged seventy. A Nabby Hadley died Nov. 12, 1823, aged seventy.

Samuel Davis died this year in prison, "among the French."

1762.—Feb. 15. Mr. David Plummer is paid 18s. 8d. for 6 pairs of gloves for one of the poor of the town—(probably for the bearers at the funeral).

April. Died, Mrs. Sarah Riggs, an aged woman.

April 17. John Rowe petitions General Court, setting forth that his son Jabez Rowe, a minor, served on board his Majesty's ship Neptune in the expedition against Canada in 1759, and on his return home was taken sick, that he was a great expense for doctors and nurses, and praying an allowance. Ordered that the sum of £3, exclusive of the doctor's bill, be paid to Thos. Sanders, Esq., for the use of the petitioner in full.

May 10. Died, the widow Hilton, aged eighty years.

May 13. Last Thursday night a small schooner belonging to Beverly, and bound to Pownalborough, having a number of passengers on board, in a squall of wind was cast away upon a ledge of rocks off Cape Ann, when the master and five men were drowned.

1763.—March 21. Capt. Allen in a schooner from Martinico to Cape Ann, was taken a short time after he left that place, by a Spanish privateer, but the men soon after rose upon the Spaniards and carried the vessel into St. Kitts, and she is since arrived at Cape Ann.

June 2. A vessel arrived at Cape Ann fifty days from Lisbon.

1764.—Dec. 10. The overseers admit a family into the work house. They agree to supply Mrs. Anna Elwell some wood, molasses and corn to support her during the winter, provided she behave herself soberly and well.

Dr. Noyes is paid twenty-seven shillings for journey from Andover to see the sick of the small pox.

Schooner Molly, owned by Daniel Rogers, was lost this year.

From a memorandum attached to an almanac, in the handwriting of Rev. John Rogers, we get a glimpse of the commerce of the town this year. From May, 1764 to May, 1765, this minister sent twenty-one adventures of fish in quantities of one to four quintals each, principally to Bilbao and the West Indies. In the same year he records eleven ventures to Virginia comprising W. I. rum, molasses, cash and a beaver hat. In a previous year he made shipments to Lisbon, Cadiz, Bilbao and Virginia, one to the latter being a pair of black silk stockings valued at £7.10. He enjoyed unusual facilities for these small business transactions, for his brother Daniel was one of the chief merchants of the town, and many of his parishioners were mariners.

1765.—March 8. Died, widow Sarah Douce, aged eighty.

Dec. 19. Last week two fishing vessels arrived at Cape Ann from the Grand Banks. They inform that great numbers of French ships were fishing on the banks, who were very insulting, and did considerable damage to many of our fishermen by running foul of their vessels, etc. They also inform that on Tuesday se'en night they met with a very violent gale of wind in which they had the misfortune to have two men washed overboard from each of their vessels, among whom was the skipper of one of them. On the fourth, at night, a fishing schooner belonging to Marblehead, from the banks of Newfoundland, ran ashore on the Cape. As soon as she struck, the men, nine in number, took to the boat. The surf running high, the boat upset and all perished. A boy left on board was found dead next morning, forward of the windlass.

A spire was built on the meeting house of the first parish this year, the old spire having fallen "by the wind." Oct. 23, 1761, the town paid £4 for a weather-cock for the new one.

1766.—March 15. A store with a sail-loft was consumed by fire, with between twenty and thirty pieces of duck partly made up, and sundry other articles that were therein.

Abraham Day, John Haskell and Asa Davis were lost at sea this year. Timothy Higgins and James Gardner were among the lost in the great disaster to the fishing fleet this year.

1776.—Jan. 28. The memorial of the selectmen of the town of Gloucester humbly sheweth that the said town is subsisted chiefly by the seafaring business, and the chief of that business is the fishery. That they had nineteen fishing schooners, some of the prime fishermen and best of their vessels, which sailed for the fishing banks just before a

violent storm in March last, which lasted several days; of which nineteen, seven with their crews are undoubtedly lost, never having been heard of to this day. One of these fishing vessels was lost at the Isle of Shoals, in the same storm; and one of the said nineteen was cast away at Liverpool, on Cape Sable shore, and it is judged that the charges of getting off and repairing her render her as good as lost. That several of those which have returned of the said nineteen were much wrecked in the said storm, so as to need considerable repairs before they could proceed; that one of their West Indian traders was lost on the Isle of Nevis: That the fishery in said town has this year been very unsuccessful and their trading stock is considerably diminished. They, ye said Selectmen, humbly pray your excellency and your honours to grant them an abatement in the Province tax, or other such relief as to your excellency and your honours in your great wisdom shall seem meet, and your petitioners, as in duty bound, shall ever pray.—

DANIEL WITHAM

SAMUEL GRIFFIN

PETER COFFIN

JOHN LOW

SAMUEL WHITEMORE

Selectmen of Gloucester.

House of Representatives, March 3, 1767.

The facts set forth in the petition appearing to be true, resolved that the prayer of the petition be granted, and that the sum of £50 be abated the town of Gloucester out of their Province tax for 1766, in consideration of their losses and sufferings in March, 1766.

Oct. 8. Capt. Philip Merrit arrived, fifty-two days from Lisbon.

1768.—Aug. 21. Capt. Cornelius Fellows and Mr. Thomas Marett are appointed by the 'Squam Parish a Committee to go to Cambridge to settle for the probation preaching of the Rev. Mr. John Wyeth on the best terms they can; he having sued for the same.

Nov. 19. A vessel is seen to beat to pieces on the rocks of Cape Ann, supposed to be Capt. John Nickels from Sheepscot. He had a number of women passengers on board.

Dec. 2. A vessel discovered on the rocks called Salvages. Some people went off but could not board her, the sea was so rough. Went off next morning and found three dead bodies of men and one boy on the rocks. She was said in a Boston paper to be Capt. Maxwell, from St. John's, N. S., to Boston, having near twenty passengers on board.

Dec. 21. Mr. Roland Cotton died, aged twenty, after a few weeks' confinement of a fever and languishment consequent upon a fall he met with some time before. He was a son of Rev. Josiah Cotton of Sandown.

Thirty persons were warned out of town in 1763, and to show that the population was increasing by immigration at this time, it may be stated that 16 were warned out in 1764, 17 in 1765 and 35 in 1766.

1769.—May 15. Jacob Parsons, of Gloucester, deputy sheriff, having arrested one Merrill for debt, said Merrill was rescued from him by the disorderly proceeding of one Sam'l Fellows, captain of one of his Majesty's armed cutters.

Dec. 13. A sloop belonging to Haverhill, Bennet master, bound from Cape Porpoise to Cape Ann, loaded with lumber, in attempting to get into Annisquam harbor, struck upon the bar and stove in part of her bottom. Mr. Redington and another person were drowned; the master was saved. These were the only persons on board.

1770.—January. Richard Silvester was appointed by the Commissioners of Customs, land-waiter, gauger and weigher for the district of Cape Ann, in room of Mr. Phillips.

Schooner Industry, owned by Capt. Wm. Ellery, was lost this year.

1771.—March 3. In a severe snow storm, a coasting sloop was cast away at Cape Ann, and all the people perished. She belonged to and was bound for Newburyport, from Deer Island, laden with wood, Stickney, master. One of the bodies was found on the shore.

March 26. The poor, about twenty-five in number, are let out to different persons.

April 22. In the Council of the Province a bill passed to be enacted for building a light-house on Thatcher's Island, and on the 26th Capt. Nathaniel Allen of Gloucester, Maj. Richard Reed of Marblehead and Capt. Richard Derby of Salem, with such as the Hon. Board may join, were appointed a committee to take the care of building a light-house on Thatcher's Island, and report their proceedings to the General Assembly. A committee of this body was joined and reported June 22, that the island contained eighty acres, and that the owners asked £500 for it. The committee were authorized to purchase it, to erect a light-house or houses, and a convenient house for the keeper, and report to the legislature. June 29, 1773, in the House, Capt. Derby and Mr. Allen with such as the Honorable Council might join, were appointed a committee to take care of the light-houses on Thatcher's Island and to

give directions respecting the lights and the island on which they stand, until the further order of the Court.

Dec. 17. Died, Ann Haskell, of old age.

1772.—The sloop Abigail and cargo, belonging to Capt. John Smith, was lost in the West Indies this year.

The following is the card of Richard Silvester, a custom house officer, alluded to in the *Hist. p. 386*. He was warned out of town in accordance with a law of that time. The card and accompanying letter appeared in the *Boston News Letter* of Oct. 15, 1772.

Cape Ann, Oct. 3, 1772.

MR. DRAPER, Sir:—Having lately rec'd a complimentary Message from the Selectmen of the town of Gloucester, where I reside, I am desirous in a public Manner to return them Thanks for the Favour, lest they should Think me ungrateful, & as some of them & the promoters of it are often in Boston, I may be too late, & thought remiss in acknowledging their Favour, therefore I desire you to publish the inclosed Card.

I am Sir,

Your most humble Sev't

RICHARD SILVESTER.

A CARD.

Richard Silvester, Officer of the Customs at Cape Ann, takes this Method (as he may not have the Opportunity to see the Parties together), to return Thanks to the Selectmen of the Town of Gloucester, viz. Daniel Witham, Esq., Justice of the Peace, Samuel Whittemore, Peter Coffin, John Low & Samuel Griffin for their kind remembrance of him, & doing him the Honor (on the 29th September 1772) to send a Constable to order him & family to quit the Town, & to demand One Shilling Lawful-Money for each Head. He thinks they have been asleep for some considerable Time, or otherwise the Motion for the Compliment must have been in Debate upwards of Twenty Months, the said Silvester having resided there that Time, without receiving any such like ceremonial Message. He prays leave to acquaint those Worthies, that he cannot nor will not comply with their Request, so long as his Duty requires his stay in Cape Ann.

As he believes them all to be his great Friends, takes the Liberty, in return of Friendship, to advise them to make no more Blunders & the next Time they have occasion to write about his Children to call them by their proper Names—he don't know those mentioned in the Notice sent by their Officer.—*Boston News-Letter*, Oct 15, 1772.

Richard Silvester lived in Back street, in a gambrel-roof house still standing, next to the house once occupied by the Rand family.

1773.—Jan. 25. The Third church vote "that all public offences which demand a public acknowledgment or satisfaction, said acknowledgment or satisfaction shall be read in the presence of the congregation; also that all persons who are called upon to make any public acknowledgment or satisfaction for any public offence shall have the liberty to stand up in the place where they are seated, and not appear in the front alley, as has been the custom in this place, when their acknowledgment or satisfaction is read."

Sept. 23. Adam Huffin and John Avery are paid 19s. 6d. for watching at Fort Point, and John McKean 12s. for watching at the Cut against the small-pox at Marblehead.

Account of a fishing schooner's fares to the Grand Banks this year : "Proceeds of first fare 250½ qtls., £133 9s. 0d. ; Great General, £32 16s. Jamaica Fish, 10s. 4d. per qtl. ; proceeds of second fare : 112 qtls. Jamaica Fish at 10s., 188 qtls. mercht.ble at 12s., £169 ; Great General, £39 1s. 4d."

1774.—Jan. 14. A sloop from St. Martin's, belonging to Cape Ann and bound there, was cast away on the back of Cape Cod, in a snow storm, and two or three of the hands perished.

Nov. 21. A brig from Newfoundland, Capt. Charles Acworth, was cast away at Cape Ann. The captain and two men perished. Vessel and cargo a total loss.

Dec. 28. Schooner Neptune, Jonathan Dennison, master, was cast away at Scituate. Five men were drowned and two saved. Among the former were the master and Stephen Lane, grandfather of the Gloucester artist, Fitz H. Lane.

1775.—The following is the admonitory address of Rev. Samuel Chandler, mentioned in the *History*, p. 329. It appeared in the *Essex Gazette* of Feb. 14, 1775, and it was also printed in an appendix to a pamphlet published by Rev. John Cleveland, of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, entitled "An attempt to nip in the bud the unscriptural doctrine of Universal Salvation, and some other dangerous errors connected with it which a certain stranger, who calls himself John Murray, has of late been endeavoring to spread in the First Parish of Gloucester," etc., etc.

"My Brethren and Friends,—I have much sorrow of heart considering the state of affairs among us. I am far advanced in life, and labour under threatening maladies, and know not how soon I may be taken from you, and from this world. As one drawing near the eternal world I would give you caution—*Take heed what you hear*. The seeds of heresy are sowing and sprouting up among us, and souls are in danger of being seduced into error.

"There is one who calls himself John Murray (it is not the Rev. Mr. John Murray of Boothbay) who has declared the following to be his settled opinion. That the whole human race, every one of Adam's posterity, have an *interest* in Christ, and are God's beloved ones. That the whole human race, every individual of mankind shall finally be saved. That Judas shall sit upon a throne in the kingdom of heaven. That at death the good go into happiness, and the bad into an intermediate state, a place of misery, to abide there for a certain season, but shall finally be saved, which however dressed up in soft terms and smooth expressions, is the very popish purgatory.

"The substance of these things, and many other errors he hath openly avowed and

fully declared to be his sentiments, at my house, in the hearing of many witnesses. These are unscriptural tenets, and notwithstanding all his perverting of the holy scriptures, and wresting and torturing the word of God, he was not able to produce one plausible proof, nor one rational argument for the support of these pernicious principles. They naturally lead to many other gross errors and popish absurdities—and they are extremely dangerous to the souls of men. They encourage the wicked in their wickedness; for upon these principles a man may live and die in sin, and yet go to heaven at last; he may get drunk, and commit fornication and adultery, he may cheat, and steal, and lie, and indulge all manner of carnal gratifications, and be saved notwithstanding.

“But you may say you do not discover any of these errors in his preaching. Why, others who have been accounted serious, discerning, judicious men, and whose judgment would heretofore have had some weight in your minds, have discovered them in his public discourses.

“But however he seems artfully to hide them, your minds are not prepared to receive them; your affections must first be broke off from your ministers and your minds filled with prejudice against them by their being reviled and vilified, and your affections set upon himself, and you brought to receive the words of his mouth with an implicit faith; then, doubtless, these dangerous doctrines, and many others, will be inculcated.

“My brethren and friends, I must caution you to take heed and beware of false teachers. Beware lest ye be led away with errors and fall from your steadfastness. Beware of false prophets, concerning whom our blessed Saviour hath warned us, *that if it were possible they shall deceive the very Elect.*

SAMUEL CHANDLER.”

1774.—The following is the covenant for mutual insurance of the Grand Bankers, alluded to in the *History*, page 383:

Whereas, for the better carrying on our fishing voyages and sustaining the losses that may happen therein. We whose names are hereunto subscribed, have agreed to make a common stock of our vessels, so that those persons that shall happen to lose any vessel during the term hereafter agreed on, shall be reimbursed, and by the owners of those vessels that shall not be lost, the whole of what such vessel shall be estimated at when put into the stock, except such a proportion as said vessel shall bear towards the whole of said stock, for effecting whereof it is Covenanted and Agreed and each of us whose names are hereunto subscribed, hereby separately and not jointly covenant with each other, our heirs, and executors and Administrators, that we will, to such persons of us as shall lose a vessel or vessels, that is put into said stock, and named and estimated as beneath and employed in the above said voyages from the twenty-fifth day of February, 1774, and none to sail on her voyage after the tenth day of October, 1774, from hence to the fishing banks and back till safely moored in the harbour of Gloucester or Squam river. Such sums of money as shall be our proportion of the sum such vessel is estimated at, as aforesaid, accounting the same according as our estimated interest in said stock is, to the whole of said stock, within ninety days, next after such loss is proved, or twenty days after four months shall have passed after such a vessel sailing upon said voyage as above said, and not having returned. And it's further Covenanted by said party separately as aforesaid, that nothing shall be paid, unless such vessel shall be taken, totally lost or stranded, in which latter case, we will pay our proportion of the charge that shall arise towards getting off or saving such vessels or part thereof accounting the same as aforesaid, and accord-

ing as the estimated value of such vessel shall be in proportion to the real value thereof, and if the owner of such vessel shall neglect to get her off or save what he can thereof, then it shall be lawful for the residue of the subscribers by the committee to take care of such vessel, and make the most of her they can for the benefit of the whole subscribers. And it's further covenanted by the parties aforesaid, that after any vessel is arrived and safe moored in the harbour of Gloucester or Squam river, that no money shall be paid for any vessel that may be stranded or lost or that may receive any damage in the harbour of Gloucester or Squam river, and it's further Covenanted between the parties that Dan^l Sargent, Esq., John Smith & Davd. Plummer be a Committee to adjust the losses that may happen, and do all those acts that are necessary to be done for the good of the whole and agreeable to those Covenants, and if any differences arise between the parties aforesaid relating to anything contained in these articles, Then the matter of dispute shall be determined by arbitrators mutually chosen by them. In witness of all which, each of the parties aforesaid have here to set down each of the vessels that he hath put in stock as aforesaid, and the real and estimated value thereof; and hereunto set his hand and seal this Sixth day of April, Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred & Seventy-Four.

N. B.—It is further agreed that all losses shall be paid in Merchs. att ye Market Price.

Vessels' Names.	Real Value.	Estimated Value.	Who put them in.
Leopard	£300	£200	Isaac Smith.
Merril	300	200	" "
Tamy	300	200	" "
Dolphin	300	200	" "
Olive Branch	300	200	" "
Drake	250	180	" "
¾Unity	220	160	" "
Resolution	300	260	Epes Sargent.
Noble Pitt	300	200	" "
King David	300	200	" "
Bonne Venture	300	200	" "
½Fair Lady	150	100	" "
Robinhood	300	240	Daniel Roger.
George	300	240	" "
Fame	280	200	" "
Two Brothers	200	100	" "
Hanah	280	200	" "
Judith	300	240	" "
Esther	300	259	" "
¼Boscawen	150	120	" "
½ ^e Rachell	150	100	" "
½ ^e Luckey	150	100	" "
½the Boscawen	150	120	Joseph Allen.
½ ^e Rachel	150	100	" "
½ ^e Sukey	150	100	" "
Schoo ^r John	350	280	Daniel Sargent.
¾Scho ^r Mineroa	225	160	" "
Schoo ^r Hawk	300	200	" "
Schoo ^r Two Bro's	300	200	" "
½the Lyon	150	140	" "

Vessels' Names.	Real Value.	Estimated Value.	Who put them in.
½the Sally	150	140	Daniel Sargent.
½Friendship	150	130	" "
Schoor Frederic	180	140	" "
Schoor Luce	300	200	John Smith.
½the Lyon	150	140	" "
Schoor Dimon	300	200	John Stevens, Jr.
Schr Jollyroger	300	200	" " "
Schr Polly	300	200	" " "
Susahana	300	200	Wm. Coas.
Endeavor	300	250	" "
¼Unity	62	50	David Plummer.
Schr Gorham	330	200	Eben Parsons.
Oliver Cromwell	300	200	" "
Schr Endeavor	300	240	John Low.
Schr Neptune	300	250	" "
Schr Industry	300	250	" "
Schr Britian	300	250	Benjamin Ellery.
Schr Dolphin	300	250	" "
½ the Friendship	450	140	Sam'l Griffin.
½ Sally	150	140	" "
Schr Victory	300	200	John Stevens.
Schr Glorioca	300	200	" "
Schr Hawk	300	200	Solomon Gorham.

Benjamin Morgan and his son were lost at sea this year.

1775.—Jan. 27. At a meeting of the militia officers chosen by the 6th Regiment of the County of Essex, held at Gloucester, after the resignation of Col. John Stevens, the following gentlemen were respectively made choice of for field officers :

John Lee, Esq., Colonel ; Capt. Peter Coffin, 1st Lieut. Col. ; John Low, Esq., 2d Lieut. Col. ; Mr. Samuel Whittemore, 1st Major ; Dr. Samuel Rogers, 2d Major.

1st Company—Daniel Warner, Capt. ; Benj. Somes, 1st Lt. ; Daniel Smith, 2d Lt. ; Nathaniel Warner, Ensign.

2d Company—Andrew Marsters, Capt. ; Samuel Foster, 1st Lt. ; Eleazer Craft, 2d Lt. ; Jonathan Brown, jr., Ensign.

3d Company—Jonathan Brown, Capt. ; Nathan Low, 1st Lt. ; John Low, jr., 2d Lt. ; Wm. Robbins, Ensign.

4th Company—Joseph Eveleth, Capt. ; Ephraim Choate, 1st Lt. ; Jonathan Gillout, 2d Lt. ; John Roberts, jr., Ensign.

5th Company—Barnabas Dodge, Capt. ; Nathan Haraden, 1st Lt. ; John Woodbury, 2d Lt. ; Joseph York, Ensign.

6th Company—Jacob Allen, Capt. ; Joseph Procter, 1st Lt. ; Solomon Gorham, 2d Lt. ; Eben Parsons, Ensign.

7th Company—John Rowe, Capt. ; Mark Pool, 1st Lt. ; Benj. Tarr, 2d Lt. ; Isaac Pool, Ensign.

April 26. Capt. Nathaniel Warner is allowed £24 10s for pay of the minute men.

This day was kept by the First Parish as a day of fasting and prayer in order to settle a minister. Ministers present :—Rev. J. Cleaveland of Chebacco, who preached A. M. ; Rev. Daniel Fuller of the Second Church ; Rev. John Rogers of the Third who preached P. M. ; Rev. Obadiah Parsons of the Fourth ; and Rev. Ebenezer Cleaveland of the Fifth.

Last Tuesday arrived here the ship Boston Packet, Capt. Lyde, from London, in whom came as passenger our good friend and worthy patriot, Josiah Quincy, Jr., Esq., far gone with a consumption, who was immediately visited by one of the physicians of this place and other respectable persons ; but as he appeared to be actually expiring no assistance could be afforded him, and a few hours put an end to his valuable life. Great care was taken by the selectmen to forward to his friends the account of his death, but as through the perplexity of the times no returns could be obtained from them, his remains were yesterday with great respect interred in the public burying ground of this place.

June 17. Daniel Callahan, killed in the memorable battle of this day, was an apprentice of Stephen Low, whose petition for wages and sundries lost in that battle, was presented in the House of Representatives, June 27, 1776, but not granted.

Benjamin Smith also killed in that battle, was an apprentice of Capt. William Ellery of this town. He was born in England and had no relations in this country. Capt. Ellery presented to the General Court of Massachusetts a petition for compensation for the losses he sustained by the death of his apprentice, amounting to £5.11.8, to which he made oath June 15, 1776 ; but it does not appear that the claim was ever allowed.

Alexander Parsons, severely wounded in the same battle, was struck by a musket ball which broke his collar bone and lodged against his right shoulder blade on the back. Three months afterwards it is said, the ball was taken from under the shoulder blade on the opposite from which it entered. He again joined the American army at Cambridge, but having lost the use of his right arm he was chosen by the House of Representatives Aug. 11, 1777, third lieutenant of a company of matrosses stationed at Gloucester. He married Elizabeth Eveleth in 1769, and had several daughters.

Josiah Brooks, also killed at Bunker Hill, received his death wound while on the back of William Jumper, who had taken him up severely wounded at the rail fence to carry him to a place of safety.

Lient. John Burnham, also engaged in this battle, was not, as stated in the History, a native of Gloucester. He was born in Chebacco (now Essex) Dec. 10, 1749, and was a son of Samuel Burnham. He married Abby Collins of this town, Jan. 31, 1786. He had returned to Chebacco in 1798, when he was dismissed from the church there to one about to be formed in Derry, N. H., of which he became deacon in 1810.

In 1842, when in his ninety-third year, he dictated to his son George, a full and interesting account of his services in the revolutionary war, a copy of which is in my possession.

Major Burnham had six children, of whom three were sons:—Samuel, a sea-captain and commander of a privateer in the war of 1812, who was lost at sea; John, a merchant in Cincinnati and other places, who died in Dumbarton; and George, who married in Derry and died Jan. 1, 1851.

Aug. 11. Upon report of a committee appointed by the General Court to confer with General Washington with respect to supplying the town of Gloucester with men and ammunition, the Committee of Supplies were directed to deliver 300 lbs. of powder, 300 shot of nine pounds, for a swivel gun of small size, and 100 lbs. of grape shot to Capt. Jos. Foster for defence of said town; and it was ordered that the Honorable Council order the company raised by Capt. John Lane (part of which is now at Cambridge) to march immediately to Gloucester and there to remain for the defence of that town, to be under the direction and command of the Committee of Correspondence of that town.

In addition to Capt. Lane's company it appears by the following correspondence that another smaller force was also sent at this anxious period from the headquarters of the American army.

HEADQUARTERS, Aug. 16, 1775.

Sir—You are to proceed with the detachment of Riflemen under your command to Cape Ann, where you are to endeavor, not only to protect the inhabitants from all attempts of the enemy, but to do your utmost to distress and annoy any detachment from the ministerial army that may be sent from Boston to plunder or destroy that settlement. Upon your march and during your residence at Cape Ann, as well as upon your march back to camp, you will observe strict discipline, and on no account suffer any under your command to pillage or maraud. Upon your arrival at Cape Ann you

will dispatch a messenger to acquaint the general with the state you find things in there, and you will frequently report to the General all extraordinary occurrences that may happen.

I am, sir, your most obt. humble servant,

HORATIO GATES,
Adj. General.

Maj. Robert Magaw.

[Maj. Robert Magaw to General Gates.]

CAPE ANN, August 21, 1775.

Sir—I wrote to you on the 17th Inst. that no alarms or appearances of immediate danger had been in this place for some time past. Since the 9th inst., when Captain Lindsey, commanding a sloop of war, threw a number of shot into the town, the inhabitants have remained unmolested. On Saturday evening last a man-of-war and a tender appeared off this harbour; we expected an attack yesterday; they bore away for the eastward, and disappeared. The inhabitants have nearly completed a small fort to mount six nine pounders; their spirit seems equal to their abilities. We have neither blankets nor shirts with us. Some of our men are sick, owing, I believe, to a want of covering in the night.

I have the honour to be with great respect, your obedient, humble servant,
ROBERT MAGAW,

Major Rifle Bat. Con. Service.

General Gates.

24. Gloucester is abated one-quarter of its province tax for 1775.

Sept. 27. General Court appropriates £140 to Capt. Joseph Foster, to pay Capt. John Lane, his two lieutenants, and forty-nine men, who have not received advanced pay.

Capt. John Lane, who was of Buxton, Me., was soon appointed a captain in the American army, and was succeeded in his command here by Daniel Giddings. In a petition to the General Court in 1776, he represented that he had been in commission upwards of twenty years, that last year he was stationed with a company at Cape Ann, and being again appointed to the same service, prays he may rank according to his services and commission.

Sept. A brig from Canada bound to Boston, with live stock and other necessary articles for the ministerial troops, was taken by the people of the town.

Oct. 3. General Court resolves that the Committee of Safety of the Town of Gloucester deliver the master of brigantine Dolphine, his wearing apparel and cabin furniture, and deliver the mate and foremost hands any small property or adventure they may have on board the brigantine to be appraised by three men, and delivered to General Washington for him to improve her as an armed vessel in defence of the country. The captain to be allowed out of the public treasury such sum as the court may determine.

30. General Washington sends a letter to the House of Representatives about affording some necessaries of defence at Cape Ann.

Nov. 4. General Court resolves that his Excellency the General direct Major Mason to proceed to Concord, Worcester, Lancaster and Leicester to view the cannon now in those towns, and such as he shall judge fit for use and necessary for the defence of the town, the town of Gloucester have leave to remove to that place. Major Mason or Selectmen of Gloucester have liberty to procure on credit of the colony, from any person or town, 2 bbls. of powder, said Gloucester to be accountable to General Court therefor.

10. Gloucester is allowed £206.5s for billeting 75 men 11 weeks from Aug. 16 to Nov. 1 at 5s a man per week.

Nov. 26. A sloop laden with fish and train oil, taken by privateers, was brought into the harbor.

28. Capt. Manly brought into the harbor a brig laden with military stores, valued at £30,000 sterling.

30. John Stevens, Chairman Committee of Safety and Correspondence of Gloucester, petitions the General Court for cannon, ammunition, more soldiers, a number of artillery men, with a field officer to command the troops stationed there, and the militia men necessary for the further defence of the harbor.

Dec. 2. Considering the importance of the harbor of Gloucester and the exposedness of the same to the enemy, General Court resolves to raise two companies of 50 men each to continue in service till April 1, unless sooner discharged.

Dec. 19. A sloop laden with wood for the British troops in Boston was brought in.

20. Four Quaker gentlemen from the South arrive in town to relieve the poor.

21. General Court resolves to station 250 men at Gloucester.

30. For four companies at Gloucester the General Court chose Joseph Foster, colonel.

1st Company—Daniel Warner, Capt. ; John Low, jr., 1st Lt., declined ; Solomon Gorham, 2d Lt., appointed 1st.

2d Company—John Lane, Capt. ; Jabez Lane, 1st Lt. ; Moses Atkinson, 2d Lt.

1776.—Jan. 1. 3d Company—Bradbury Sanders, Capt. ; Isaac Somes, 1st Lt., declined ; John Chandler, 2d, appointed 1st, March 14.

4th Company—Wm. Pearson, Capt. ; Joseph Lane, 1st Lt. ; James Hayes, 2d Lt.

Major Samuel Whittemore was unanimously chosen commissary.

Feb. 20. Died Thomas Smith, Esq., merchant of Falmouth (Portland), son of Rev. Thomas Smith of that place, and brother of the wife of Hon. Thomas Sanders, Esq., aged 40. A gentleman of unblemished character.

Theophilus Lane, being out on the fishing ground in the spring of this year, was taken by an English vessel and employed as a pilot to bring her into the bay. He assured the captain that Gloucester was in the hands of the British and thus induced the latter to run into this port. Our people went off to her, and, being in sufficient number to overpower the crew, took possession of the vessel.

March 16. Difficulty has arisen with regard to rank of officers at Gloucester, whereupon the General Court vote that they shall be ranked in the following manner :

Daniel Warner, First Captain ; Bradbury Sanders, Second Captain ; William Pearson, Third Captain ; Daniel Giddings, Fourth Captain.

April 16. General Court resolves that a beacon be erected at Cape Ann on Governor's Hill, one at Marblehead, one at Boston, in the usual place, and one on the Blue Hills in Milton. Selectmen and two commissioned officers nearest the beacons to have charge of them, and when an enemy's fleet is discovered shall fire three alarm guns, set the bells ringing and cause the beacons to be fired with all expedition.

June 7. On petition of Peter Coffin, Esq., and Mr. John Low, the House of Representatives resolve to supply the Town of Gloucester with four 24-pounders, four 9-pounders and four 6-pounders, properly stocked with necessary apparatus for each cannon, 40 rounds of shot for each cannon and ten barrels of gunpowder. A company of matrosses of fifty men to be raised to manage the cannon stationed there, to be under the command of Col. Foster, to be enlisted to serve until the last of December.

June 26. In House of Representatives. The petition of Selectmen of Gloucester for payment of a muster roll of Capt. Daniel Warner for the service of himself and 46 men, at that town, from Dec. 31, 1775, to June 10, 1776, also of several accounts for supplying men stationed there, was presented.

The following order and one of a little later date, emanating from

one of the most distinguished revolutionary patriots of Gloucester, seem to be worthy of preservation here.

GLoucester, March 24, 1776.

Sir — As our enemies' fleet is now lying in Broad Sound in Boston, and the wind fair for them to come to this place if they are so minded. It is therefore necessary that we stand on our guard and as your regiment is at so great a distance it will not be prudent to wait till the enemy appears in sight before notice is given you.

I have taken the advice of the committee in this town and considered the difficulty that would attend your sending your whole regiment to this town unless the enemy were actually landed.

I have therefore thought it best that you send one company of seventy-five men, officers included, to my assistance, well armed and accoutred with one week's provisions each, to morrow morning as soon as possible, which may prevent a general alarm, and this will be your sufficient warrant for so doing.

I am your humble servant,

JOSEPH FOSTER.

To Col. Jonathan Cogswell.

GLoucester, May 9, 1776.

Lieut. Lane :

Sir—You are hereby ordered and requested forthwith to march with the party of five men under your command whose names are as follows : Daniel Haraden, John Atkins, Caleb Lane, Joseph Somes and Joseph Davis to 'Squam, where you are to keep a watch at the entrance of the harbor night and day, which watch is to be properly released at your discretion, you are to give said watch orders to inform you if they discover any vessels or boats that attempt to land on that shore, or that appear to be an enemy, after you have inquired into such information as you may receive from the watch, if you judge it needful you are to fire three guns to alarm the inhabitants there and send one of your party to me with an account of what occasioned the alarm, after which you are to endeavor to prevent the enemy from landing. You are furthermore to visit the watch at the Cape and Chebacco side under Corporals Brown and Emerton once a week or oftener, and see if they keep a good watch agreeable to the orders they have received from me, which you are to demand when you visit said watches and see if these men attend their duty and make a return to me every Tuesday when you send for your allowance of provisions. Fail not.

JOSEPH FOSTER.

N. B. You are to practice your party in ye manual exercise all opportunities.

The following is the letter of Rev. Eli Forbes, addressed to Winthrop Sargent, Col. Foster and others, in reply to theirs to him, endeavoring to dissuade him from accepting the call of the First Parish to become its pastor, alluded to in the *History*, page 402.

GLoucester, April 8, 1776.

Gentlemen—I thank you for your kind and seasonable address of the 4th inst., and assure you that I feel as sensibly as most of you can, for the public calamities of the present day, and am deeply impressed with that part which falls with distinguishing weight upon ye first parish of the town of Gloucester, and shall not intentionally or understandingly do anything which may have a tendency to increase their burdens, but

shall aim (as I have done since I have been among them) to alleviate. I have received the votes of the church and parish which contain an invitation to me to settle with them in the work of the ministry. When I shall receive their votes which may provide for my support, I shall, I hope, discover the path of duty, which is always the path of honor. I beg leave to observe, that I can't think that ye first parish in Gloucester is in such a deplorable situation as forbids the settlement of the gospel among them, and it has been an observation founded in scripture and supported by facts that the gospel always carries its own reward and a blessing along with it, and those places that have neglected the settlement of ye gospel and its ordinances fell a prey to every deceiver. I am, gentlemen, with tender concern for the good of my country and the safety and happiness of the first parish in Gloucester,

Your most obedient, humble servant,

ELI FORBES.

1777.—Feb. 18. Died, Dr. Samuel Rogers (*Hist.* 414). His children were Elizabeth, who married Charles Rogers; a son who died in infancy; Mercy, who married John Gorham Rogers; and Sarah, who married Capt. Nathaniel Smith.

Sept. 18. The selectmen petition the General Court that the inhabitants of the town may be supplied with salt, and have leave to withdraw. They also petition that the poor inhabitants thereof may be supplied with corn. This was read and committed.

John Morgan died at Halifax this year in captivity.

Samuel Leach died of small-pox on his passage from Bilboa.

1778.—Died this year Joshua Avery, privateering, by means of a fall.

April. Isaac Haskell was killed on board of a privateer.

Sept. 18. Died Mrs. Mary, wife of Capt. John Somes. She was Mary Smith, and was married to Capt. Somes Aug. 18, 1770.

Nov. 14. Died James Dike, son of Richard, an early settler, aged eighty-six. He married Sarah Dolliver, Feb. 4, 1713, and a second wife, Miriam Rust, in 1771. She died Dec. 10, 1778, aged nearly ninety (see *Hist.* 81).

In this year died "old Hannah Stanwood."

1779.—Jan. 2. The Second Parish votes unanimously that they will not have the small-pox brought into it by inoculation, but they also vote that "if any persons suspected they had caught the small-pox or were resolved to inoculate," they should remove to Benjamin Herrick's, Daniel Herrick's, or widow John Haskell's house; they themselves to pay the charges.

Feb. 24. The Parish desires that the selectmen make use of their power to have the houses and inhabitants of this town cleared from the infectious distemper of the small-pox, and likewise to forbid any more to be inoculated, unless the town give liberty to inoculate in hospitals.

Jan. 3. Died in the Second Parish, widow Trask, nearly eighty years old; probably widow of Jonathan.

July 22. Ruth Andrews, widow of William, died of small-pox, aged fifty-five.

Dec. 31. The town votes to send an earnest memorial, already prepared, to the General Court, praying for abatement of a very large tax imposed upon it that year. It represents the taxable polls to have been reduced from 1053 in 1775 to 696 in 1779; that at the commencement of the war all the most active, wealthy inhabitants moved from the town to places of greater security; that there are but 856 acres of arable, orcharding, and mowing land in the whole town, which do not produce enough of the necessaries of life to support the people two months in the twelve; that their privateering adventures had been very unsuccessful; that of 5000 tons in fishing schooners, merchant vessels and boats, belonging in the town in 1775, the whole amount, improved or not, is now only 2,040 tons—690 tons having been lost since the last fall, and that all their interest in merchant vessels consisted of one-half of a small ship; that they had a very numerous poor to support—upwards of 750 of that class that lived chiefly on charity; in short that the town was very poor, and that they believed that all the money in the town, collected in one sum, would be insufficient to meet the tax set upon it.

Moses Bray and John Herrick died this year in captivity.

Ebenezer Pool, Caleb Pool, Mrs. Abigail Rowe, widow Elizabeth Clark and some others died this year of small-pox, at Sandy Bay, and were all buried near the seashore, west of Whale Cove.

Of a state tax for £1000, county of Essex pays £56.6.5; Salem, highest in the county, £20.4.5; Gloucester, seventh town in the county, £8.6.6.

John Burns and William Webster supposed to be lost in a privateer commanded by John Colson.

1780.—May 19. "About twelve o'clock, noon, came on an uncommon darkness. Sometime previous to it the clouds arose about south-west, remarkably black, which soon overspread the horizon. The darkness increased to that degree that it was necessary to light a candle to dine by. The darkness continued till near the sun's going down. The moon full'd the 18th, yet was it so dark about nine P. M., that in a room where were three large windows, not a glimpse of light could be perceived; no more than in a dark cellar."—*Private Record*.

The remarkable phenomenon by which this day was distinguished,

gave it the name of "the Dark Day." An attempt to account for this extraordinary darkness may be found in *Mass. Hist. Soc. Collections*, 1, 95.

1781.—Thomas Michel and Benjamin Smith died in Halifax in captivity.

Robert Wheelwright, of Cape Ann, is a prisoner in Mill Prison, Eng., taken from ship *Beaver*.

1802.—Jan. 11. Thirty-two prisoners of other towns are landed here sick from a cartel from Halifax, and taken care of by the selectmen, whose charge against the commonwealth for sundries supplied to them was £132.13.9.

Feb. 28. Died, Jerusha Woodbury, aged about seventy-three, widow of Abel, who died on board a prison ship in 1778.

1803.—April 23. Died, at Gloucester Alms House, Humphrey Morse, who came from Salisbury.

1804.—Sept. 18. In the storm of Tuesday night, the *Sch. Sicard* of Gloucester was lost near Cohasset Rocks, and all hands perished.

Nov. Died, William Murphy, aged seventy-six.

Dec. 18. Died, Rev. Eli Forbes, D.D. A few additional particulars relating to the marriage connections of this minister may be here given. His first wife was Mary, not Lucy Parkman, as stated in the *History*. His marriage to Mrs. Sanders, widow of Hon. Thomas Sanders, took place Sept. 15, 1776, and was not pleasing to the numerous offspring already blessing the home to which the bride brought her new husband ; but the union, whether happy or otherwise, was terminated by her death in June, 1780, when she was placed by the side of her first husband, in the old burying ground. Mr. Forbes was married to his third wife, Mrs. Sarah Parsons, Sept. 13, 1781. She had had two previous husbands, Dr. Enoch Sawyer and Capt. Thomas Parsons, of Newbury. She died, by one account, 19th, and by another, 26th Sept., 1792, aged fifty-three. The bereaved husband was married to his fourth wife, Mrs. Lucy Baldwin, Nov. 13, 1793. She died March 13, 1804, aged sixty-eight. An obituary notice in the *Salem Gazette*, of the 20th of March, tells the sad story of her sickness and suffering, and mentions the virtues which adorned her character. Her first husband was Jeduthun Baldwin of Brookfield, one of the first in that town to enlist in the Revolutionary war. She left two children, both by her first husband, one of whom, Elizabeth, or Betsey, as she is called in Dr. Forbes' will, married Wheat Gilbert of Brookfield, and having been left a widow, came

to Gloucester to reside with her mother, and here married for second husband the rich merchant, David Pearce. She died Dec. 6, 1823, aged sixty-two, leaving an only child, Harriet Gilbert, who, as her living daughter, Mrs. J. C. Calef, informs me, found a happy home in her early years, first in that of Dr. Forbes, and next in that of Mr. Pearce. She married Capt. John Haskell.

In a severe northeast gale, this year, a boat belonging to Caleb Norwood, jr., drifted from her moorings at Lobster Cove, and upset near Gee's Point. Joseph Parsons, Bennett Haskins and Ambrose Thurston, jr., were drowned.

The three largest tax payers in town this year were William Pearce, taxed for \$93,370; David Pearce, for \$87,134, and Timothy Rogers, for \$34,676.

1788.—Feb. 7. The delegates from the town to the convention for ratifying the Federal constitution, having returned home, were invited to a generous entertainment provided for them in the evening at Capt. Somes' tavern, by the principal inhabitants of the town, as a testimony of their approbation of the part they took in the important business on which they had acted, and to give a social opportunity to reciprocate congratulations on the decisions which had taken place.

September 11. Capt. Daniel Pearce presented to the Gloucester artillery a very elegant stand of colors, with the insignia of peace obtained by the sword, being an Indian at full length enclosed in a laurel wreath, ovate, crest, an arm with a drawn sword; motto: "*Ense petit placidam sub libertate quietem*;" on the reverse, two cannon with column, and this motto: "*Stat immeatum aut impela præcedit*." The company received the flag at Mr. Pearce's house, where they partook of an ample and generous refreshment at his invitation.

September. A new dwelling house, almost complete, belonging to Mr. Daniel Knight, then absent at the Banks, was consumed by fire. Through the charity and efforts of C. Pearce, another house was erected on the same spot and given to the sufferer.

1790.—A state tax of £239 10s. 3d. was apportioned to the several parishes of the town, as follows: First Parish, West Ward, £74 11s. 11d.; East Ward, £65 11s. 6d.; Second Parish, £23 1s. 11d.; Third Parish, £24 15s. 10d.; Fourth Parish, £23 14s. 6d.; Fifth Parish, £25 14s. 7d.

Sept. 30. Madam Jaques, widow of Rev. Richard Jacques, died, aged eighty-eight years.

1792.—A small boat, bound from Sandy Bay to Salem, was lost on Milk Island bar this year, by which accident Daniel Young and Isaac Jacobs were drowned.

1795.—Dec. 20. Died, Solomon Gorham, aged forty-seven. He was a son of Col. John Gorham, of Barnstable, and came to Gloucester with his mother on her marriage to Col. John Stevens of this town. He married here, Nov. 29, 1772, Sarah Giddings, who survived him. The records give him one child, a daughter Judith, who married Sewall Lancaster, son of Rev. Thomas Lancaster of Scarborough, Me., and died here Dec. 20, 1864, aged eighty.

1797.—Sept. 23. A Cape Ann fishing boat with three men attempted to go over Newbury bar just before low water, but was drifted into the breakers when she filled, and two of the men were drowned. The other, after being in the water two hours, was taken up by a boat sent out by persons who had witnessed the disaster.

Dec. 15. Ship Renown, Capt. Burns, from St. Johns, N. F., for Boston, was wrecked on Milk Island. The crew got on shore, but the captain was drowned while making an ineffectual attempt to secure some of the property.

1798.—William Fears, John Elwell, son of John, and Isaac, son of Zebulon Elwell, were washed overboard this year in a gale of wind, from a schooner commanded by Capt. William Allen, coming from the Banks.

1805.—Feb. died, about the first of this month, Capt. Benjamin Somes, the same who kept the tavern on Front street for many years; April, widow Eunice Haskell, aged about eighty; Aug. 20, Daniel Noble, lost at sea; Sept. 14, Mary Ellery, aged seventy; Nov., Enoch Boynton, aged about seventy-eight.

1806.—Jan. 13, died, Naomi Gilbert, aged seventy-eight; 19, Mr. Atkins, aged eighty; April, Aaron Stanwood, drowned at sea; May 5, Mary Gardner, aged seventy-five; 26, Joseph Griffin, fell overboard on his passage from Europe and was drowned; Nov. 9, Thomas Jeffs, aged seventy-eight; 13, Joseph Millet, aged seventy-seven; 23, Daniel Parsons, aged seventy-three; Dec. 10, Elizabeth Andrews, aged ninety-two.

1807.—Feb. 15, died, Mary Rowe, aged ninety-one; Feb., Samuel Clark, jr., fell from the yardarm of a ship in the Gulf Stream and was drowned, aged twenty; March 12, Elizabeth Gordon, aged seventy; May 1, Susanna Elwell, aged eighty-four; 5, Mary Lane, aged eighty-seven; July 21, Capt. Coas Gardner, aged about sixty-four.

1808.—March 17, died, Abigail Glover, aged seventy; Nov. 6, Sarah Elwell, aged eighty-four; Joseph Jumper was drowned this year by falling out of a boat, two miles from Halibut Point, aged about twenty-three.

1809.—Jan. 14, died, Mr. Grover, aged eighty; Feb. 16, Elizabeth Parsons, aged eighty; Aug. 31, Deacon Stephen Haskell, aged about seventy-three.

1810.—Jan. 10, the day of which tradition still tells as the "Cold Friday," Rachel Pool of Sandy Bay, housekeeper for her aged grandfather, Caleb Norwood, after she had built a fire in the morning, had occasion to go out of doors a few moments, and upon her return was so chilled that she went to the fire to warm herself, and immediately fell forward into the flames. She soon got upon her feet again but her eyes were so badly burned that she was ever afterwards blind. She was about twenty years old.

1810 March 9, died William Taylor, aged seventy-five; Aug. 24, Mary Tarr, aged ninety-four; Mary Davis, aged eighty-five; Oct. 19, Sarah Wallace, aged eighty; May 3, Joseph Haraden, deacon of the Third church, was buried.

1811.—Sept. Died, Eldad Prindall. He and Keturah Smith were married in 1768. She died July 31, 1825, aged seventy-six. He left sons Eliakson and Daniel, both of whom had families in Gloucester. Eliakson, born Aug. 23, 1769, died in Dedham woods, by suicide, Nov. 9, 1823. An Olive Prindall died in May, 1806.

Dec. 9. Died, widow Mary Woodbury, aged eighty-four.

1812.—Sept. Died, widow Ann Hough, aged eighty-five. Benjamin Hough (*Hist.* 562) was her son. She also had a son Ebenezer who came to Gloucester when quite young, and entered upon a seafaring life. He sailed upon a foreign voyage in command of a vessel, and was never heard from after leaving home. This occurred, probably, about 1792, as his widow, was appointed administratrix of his estate July 1, 1798. He had three daughters, Anna Watts, Eliza Plummer and Mary Sanders. The widow Ann Hough also had a daughter Hannah, who married Capt. Wm. Reddin. He died at sea, of small-pox, about 1801, leaving a son and daughter, still living. Another daughter of the widow Ann, Betsey, married James Sawyer in 1786.

Half a township of land, granted by the General Court for building a harbor at Pigeon Cove, was sold at auction in Boston, this year, for twenty cents an acre.

1813.—March 7. Died or was buried, Mrs. Mary, widow of Col.

Peter Coffin, aged ninety-one. The only son of Col. Coffin's son Peter that married, was Charles, who is said to have left a widow and two sons in Baltimore, Md.

Oct. 31. Died in Freeport, Me., Zebulon Lufkin, aged ninety-one. He was a son of Benjamin Lufkin of Gloucester, and here married, July 22, 1745, Sarah Haskell, by whom he had seven sons and three daughters. He removed to Freeport, probably about 1780, with four sons, Aaron, Benjamin, Joseph and Samuel, all of whom died in that town. Joseph was a shipmaster and acquired wealth. He was much esteemed by his fellow townsmen, who elected him selectman, treasurer, and representative. He died May 20, 1835, aged seventy-eight.

James Robinson and James Morgan, soldiers in the U. S. army, died in Vermont, this year.

1814.—April 25. Arrived boat Ograbme, 34 days from Elizabeth City, N. C., and with Capt. Pew, Capt. Sargent and others, who left their vessels on account of the embargo and came home in an open boat, a distance of 1000 miles, hauling their way, fifty-six miles, across capes and headlands.

June. A committee made a report to the town on the growth of intemperance, in which they recommended an enforcement of the license laws, and the appointment of a committee of twenty-five citizens to give notice and inform of all who should sell ardent spirit contrary to the laws of the Commonwealth.

1815.—Jan. 7, Thomas Bennet, drowned at sea; James Babson, drowned; March, Nathaniel Dodge, aged about seventy-eight; April 13, Widow Davis, aged eighty-five; July, Miss Preston, aged ninety-four; December, widow Sarah Haskell, about eighty-five.

1821.—May. Ebenezer Davis, a boy twelve years of age, was killed in Squam woods with an axe by Gorham Parsons, a lad. Parsons, as soon as he found he had fatally wounded the boy, carried him on his shoulder out of the woods to Squam Hill. Two young girls were near at the time, but becoming frightened they ran home. An inquest was held, and a verdict was given that Parsons had accidentally killed the boy, but on further examination of the body, next day, they found wounds on the back, which convinced the jury that it was a wilful murder. Parsons was tried for the crime at Newburyport, and acquitted. He was afterwards heard to say that he was tired of carrying the boy on his back, and one night told a shipmate on board of a vessel in which they were employed that he could not carry the boy any longer. The next morning he was missing, as was also a small grindstone, from which

it was concluded that he had jumped overboard in the night with the grindstone for a sinker.

Dec. 8. Died at Squam, Mrs. Elizabeth Day, daughter of Rev. Benj. Bradstreet, aged eighty.

This year Samuel L. Clark, Henry Blatchford, jr., and Allen Goss were lost with their boat on or near Cashes Ledge.

Collector John Dennis, for diligence, perseverance and punctuality, in collecting and paying in the last year's large tax, \$4855.16, within the prescribed time, with the small abatement of \$63.14, has the thanks of the town, and the selectmen are authorized to present him a hat of the value of seven dollars.

1823.—Oct. 14. John Langsford fell from a fishing boat on Jeffries' Ledge, and was drowned.

21. Amos Phelps, jr., fell from a vessel, off Portsmouth lighthouse, and was drowned.

Nov. 20. Died, Nabby Hadley, aged seventy.

Nov. Joshua Clark, jr., and Daniel Donahew were drowned. They were bound to the North Shore in a fishing boat, after wool, and were upset near Halibut Point.

Dec. Capt. Henry White, a native of Litchfield, N. H., died, aged eighty-three. He served several years in the Revolutionary war, and was an officer. His wife was Esther Annis, of Lane's Cove.

1824.—Feb. 23. Mary Foster died, aged ninety-nine years and five months; Oct., David Haskell died, aged about eighty.

Dec. 11. William Lambert, who had just come from Rowley to Squam to keep school, died suddenly of apoplexy.

1825.—May 23, died, Betty Rowe, aged eighty-four; Dec. 11, Ephraim Davis, aged eighty-five.

1833.—March, died, Mrs. Tammy, widow of Isaac Elwell, aged ninety-two. April 1, Samuel Sargent, aged eighty-four; May 1, Mrs. Lydia Hale, aged ninety; in Boston, Charles Thacher, Esq., merchant, a survivor of the wreck of ship Howard, on Eastern Point, in 1804 (a poor woman on the Point, who took him into her house on the night of the shipwreck, received from him every year afterwards, during her life, a barrel of flour in acknowledgment of her kindness to him). June 17, Widow Mary Plummer, aged ninety. August, Mrs. Esther Leighton, aged seventy-four; Dorcas Elwell, aged seventy-three; 25, Thomas Rowe, aged eighty-four. Sept., Mrs. Lucy Bailly, aged seventy-seven.

1834.—January, died, Anne Bray, aged eighty-one. March, Mrs.

Elizabeth Day, aged eighty-five ; Mrs. Mary Elwell, aged seventy-eight. June, Mrs. Mary Beach, aged eighty-four, widow of Capt. John Beach. July, Capt. Isaac Collins, a revolutionary soldier, aged seventy-eight. December, Mrs. Hannah Knight, aged eighty-nine.

1835.—January, died, Matthew Aiken, aged eighty ; Josiah Currier, aged eighty-six. February, Mrs. Jemima Allen, aged seventy-six. March 11, Henry Davis, a revolutionary patriot, aged eighty-nine. May, Robert Rowe, aged seventy-six ; Mrs. Elizabeth Emerton, aged eighty ; Job Tarr, a revolutionary patriot, aged seventy-nine ; Daniel Herrick, aged eighty-four. June, Mrs. Rebecca Shaftoo, aged eighty-five ; Adoniram Choate, aged seventy-three. July 8, Capt. John Burns, Quincy, Illinois, aged sixty-nine. August, Mrs. Martha Webber, aged seventy-four ; Mrs. Abigail Sargent, aged eighty. September, Mrs. Polly Butman, aged eighty. October, Mrs. Lucy Sargent, aged seventy-seven. December, Mrs. Lydia Haraden, aged seventy-four.

1736.—January, died, Ellis (or Elias) Cook, aged eighty-two. March, Mrs. Elizabeth Stevens, aged seventy-two ; Levi Sanborn, aged about seventy ; Daniel Thurston, aged seventy-six. April, widow Abigail Ellis, aged seventy-eight. June, Mrs. Sally Sargent, aged seventy-two. August, Nehemiah Parsons, aged seventy-six ; Pliny H. Davison, aged seventy. September, Mrs. Betsey Saville, aged seventy-two ; 28th, in Minot, Me., Mrs. Mary Prince, aged ninety-nine years, and eleven months. Her husband, Capt. John Prince, was one of the earliest settlers at New Gloucester, Me., where he died about 1813. She was probably Mary, daughter of Jonathan Haskell, born December 20, 1736. She had a daughter, Mary, born in the old town Aug. 20, 1758, and a son John, born in the new, Jan. 20, 1761. October, Mrs. Sarah F. Dolliver, aged seventy-four. November, Esther Carter, aged eighty-one. December, widow Hannah Andrews, aged eighty-four.

1747.—August 24, died, Daniel Smith, aged fifty-four.

1748.—May 4, died, Mrs. Mary, wife of Deacon John Low, aged forty. The following is inscribed on her gravestone : "Favour is deceitful and beauty vain, but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised."

1748.—November 3, died, Samuel Gott (*Hist.* 239) who was, without doubt, a grandson of Charles Gott who came to Salem in 1628 and was a prominent citizen of that town and of Wenham, to which place he removed about 1653. He died there January 15, 1668, leaving a son Charles, who died in Wenham February 11, 1708, about sixty years old. In a deed of August 2, 1697, the latter gave land in Wenham to

"loving 'sonne Samuel Gott," but no record of the birth or baptism of this son has been found. The Wenham records have the intention of marriage of Samuel Gott of that town and Margaret Andrews of Ipswich, June 26, 1697. They had a son Samuel and a daughter Prudence, born probably before their removal to Gloucester, and the following born here: Daniel, born March 28, 1703; Stephen, April 2, 1705; Margaret, October, 20, 1706; Charles, August 15, 1709; Lydia, November 6, 1711, died December 20, 1717; William, April 17, 1715; Nathaniel, November 2, 1717, died June 20, 1720; Lydia, January 28, 1719, died October 22, 1722, and the mother died eight days after. By his second wife Samuel Gott had Joseph and Benjamin, born August 13, 1725; and Bethany, September, 29, 1727. It appears by the town records that five of the sons of Samuel Gott married and had children, but the only one whose end is known is Joseph, who married Deliverance Pool, and died April 30, 1755. She died September 3, 1800, aged seventy-three. Their son Joshua died in the old homestead at Halibut Point, March 22, 1846, in his ninety-second year. An Abner Gott died December 12, 1809, aged about seventy.

1753.—Died, Hannah, wife of Job Stanwood, aged twenty-four. July 22, died, Mrs. Rachel, wife of Capt. John Stevens, aged forty-two.

1760.—October 21, Ebenezer Davis, son of Abraham Davis, fell overboard out of a schooner belonging to Daniel Gibbs, Esq., and was drowned.

1761.—June 1, died, Mrs. Jemima, wife of Deacon William Haskell, in her seventy-seventh year.

1765.—The families of Joseph and John Stanwood, grandsons of the first John, had removed to Newbury, from which town they were warned out this year.

1769.—December 14, died, in the second parish, "old Mary Stanwood."

1771.—Died, Ebenezer Haskell, of old age.

1772.—July 12, died, Mary, wife of Abraham Davis, in her sixtieth year.

1773.—May 22, Ebenezer Tarbox died, aged seventy-three. An Ebenezer, his son probably, died of small pox in 1764, aged about thirty-six.

1778.—October 14, died, Mrs. Hannah, relict of James Davis, Esq., aged sixty-three.

1793.—February 13, died, Doreas Haskell, aged about eighty.

1802.—November, died, Mary Haskell, aged over eighty.

1837.—Jan. 11, died, Nathaniel Haskell, aged eighty-two; February, Mrs. Susan Coas, aged seventy-eight; Mrs. Elizabeth Elwell, aged seventy. March, Mrs. Elizabeth Dowsett, aged ninety-four; Mrs. Sarah Brown, aged seventy-one. July, Mrs. Hadlock, aged ninety-two. September, Widow Lucy Pool, aged eighty-seven. October, Judith Millet, aged seventy-eight.

1838.—January, died, Jerusha Morgan, aged seventy-three; Cyrus Stevens, aged sixty-nine. February, Mrs. Hannah Merchant, aged eighty; Feb. 20, Mrs. Susanna Witham, aged ninety-four. April, Mrs. Rebecca Haskell, aged seventy-eight. June, Mrs. Sarah Davis, aged about eighty-four; Mrs. Anna, widow of David Burnham, aged ninety-six. September, Ruth Haskell, eighty-one. November, Lydia Haskell, aged eighty-three; Nov. 24, Abigail Stevens, aged eighty-five. December, Mrs. Mary Whittemore, aged seventy-six.

1839.—January, died, Capt. Jos. Smith, aged seventy; Mr. Asa Peabody, aged seventy-five. March, Mrs. Anne Rowe, aged eighty-two. April, Mrs. Molly, widow of Edward Gerring, aged eighty-six. May, Mrs. Sarah Parsons, aged eighty. August 1, Winthrop Sargent a revolutionary pensioner, aged seventy-seven; Daniel Bray, aged seventy-two.

1840.—March 4, died, in Rockport, Zebulon Witham, aged seventy-four. April, Mrs. Tammy Allen, aged eighty-four; April 2, Fast Day, Peter Stillman, jr., about forty-five years old, accidentally shot himself while gunning. June 3, Mrs. Lucy Sweet, aged eighty-three. September 14, Mrs. Anna Chard, aged seventy-two. October 31, Mrs. Ruth Herrick, aged eighty-nine.

1709.—July 19, Samuel Cane, or Card, died.

1711.—John Reading, by wife Jane, had son Benjamin, born June 9, and a daughter Deliverance, April 23, 1716. He died Nov. 7, same year, and his widow married Richard Babson, Oct. 14, 1718.

1712.—Feb. 25, Edmund Caton died at Stephen Rowe's.

1714.—Joseph Greley, by wife Elizabeth, had Andrew, born March 17, and Joseph, Oct. 8, 1715.

1716.—Thomas Harris (241, 338,) had probably lived at Pigeon Hill a few years when his son Benjamin, by wife Mary, was born June 6, 1716. This son died September 21, 1726, and his only other child on record is a daughter Hannah, born October 26, 1720. Thomas Harris, jr., his son, without doubt, married Sarah, daughter of Joshua Norwood October 2, 1727, who bore him nine daughters and two sons, neither of whom lived to perpetuate the name. Samuel Harris was

probably another son of Thomas's son. He married Elizabeth Sargent, June 6, 1737.

Hugh Stone appears in town this year, and had Hannah, born August 4, 1716; Thomas and Dorothy, July 5, 1719; and Elizabeth, February 5, 1724. In December, 1746, the town paid John Roberts 23 shillings for digging his grave. A Nath'l Stone died June 20, 1716, aged twenty-two.

Thomas Finson and Mary, daughter of John Lane, were married December 6. His children were Mary, born July 23, 1718; Thomas, July 16, 1720; Ambrose, baptized April 7, 1723; and Elizabeth, born February 1, 1725. The marriage of the son Thomas is not found, but it appears that he had a wife Sarah, and three children at least, Thomas and Tammy baptized at the Fifth church, August 21, 1757, and Jerusha, April 19, 1760. It is said that he removed with his family to Maine. Ambrose Finson died Feb. 1, 1806, "upward of eighty."

1717.—The four children of Nathaniel Durin (*Hist.* 245) were Nathaniel, born May 14, 1718; Hannah, September 28, 1720; Moses, July 17, 1723; and Jonathan May 5, 1725.

1718.—November, Stephen Burns was drowned at the eastward. Nov. 1, John Cotterill was drowned from a canoe in the harbor.

1720.—James Croxford, by wife Mary, had son William, born August 27.

John Cummings and wife Sarah (Lufkin, perhaps,) appear this year, and had Grace, born August 27, 1720, and Jemima, March 25, 1744.

James Condis had daughter Mary born this year.

1723.—Francis Bloyd and Jane Macphedris were married Nov. 7.

William, Nov. 7, 1725, and Mary, May 7, 1727, children of Francis Blythe, were baptized at the second church.

1731.—April 13, John Goodridge, of Cape Ann, died in Weymouth, Mass.

1738.—Jonathan Haskell was lost at sea on a fishing voyage.

1742.—October 23, died Mrs. Hannah, wife of Nathaniel Cist, aged eighty-two.

1743.—About this time died, in Weymouth, Mass., William, son of the first William Sargent of Gloucester, about eighty-five years old. He removed thither with his wife Hannah and several children, and there married a second and a third wife. By all of his wives he had fourteen children, of whom were eight daughters that were married.

1745.—November 28, died Mary, wife of Solomon Davis, in the 44th year of her age.

APPENDIX.

INDEX TO PART I.

Index to names and places contained in PART I, of *Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester*, by John J. Babson.

The families noticed in full by Mr. Babson are italicized in the index. The arrangement is alphabetical only so far as the first two letters.

- Abbott, 14.
Adams, 13, 19, 60, 61, 82.
Africa, 92.
Allen fam., 1-4.
Allen, 2, 3, 4, 7, 12, 15, 20, 36, 37, 39, 42,
46, 54, 55, 61, 62, 67, 73, 78, 79, 87, 91.
Albany, 50.
Aldrich, 93.
Alphington, 49.
Amory, 2.
America, 30, 47.
Amsterdam, 30.
Amesbury, 73, 75, 94.
Andrews fam., 4-5.
Andrews, 5, 16, 27, 31, 44, 49, 55, 69, 73,
80, 85.
Annisquam, 32, 46, 54, 69, 89, 90.
Andover, 35, 37.
Antigua, 53.
Annis, 63.
Androscoggin River, 90.
Arizona, 54.
Ashley, 5.
Ashby, 42.
Ashbury, 63.
Ashprington, 49.
Atwell, 22.
Atlantic, 27.
Attleborough, 36.
Augusta, 26.
Austin, 92.
Averill, 10, 40.
Avery, 27.
Ayres, 11, 45, 54, 88.
Baker, 3, 6, 35, 43, 53, 65, 88, 93.
Battle of the Wilderness, 3.
Barrett, 4.
Babson fam., 5-8.
Babson, 6, 7, 8, 12, 24, 32, 34, 38, 45, 47,
69, 85, 86, 87, 94.
Babbitt, 7.
Batchelder, 46.
Batavia, 54.
Ballard, 56.
Bangor, 94.
Badger, 63.
Batting, 64.
Barnstable, 79.
Balston, 80.
Barber, 16, 81.
Barbadoes, 13, 77, 92.
Baltimore, 20, 92.
Bennet, 3, 4, 8, 26, 37, 38.
Bennett fam., 8-9.
Bennett, 8, 9, 15, 51, 74.
Beverly, 6, 7, 8, 11, 25, 34, 46, 60, 62, 80,
89, 90, 93.
Berkshire Co., 9.
Beach, 12, 67, 83.
Beaman, 19.
Becket, 43.
Beck, 53.
Belfast, 52.
Bear Skin Neck, 57.
Beal, 80.
Biscoe Is., 9.
Bilboa, 13.
Bishop, 22, 69.
Biddeford, 22.
Biskey Is., 54.
Biles, 62.

- Biskie Is., 90.
 Blake, 4.
 Blue Hill, 93.
 Blynman, 9, 45.
 Blackwell, 74.
 Boston, 2, 3, 14, 15, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29, 33,
 39, 50, 52, 54, 55, 56, 59, 69, 71, 72, 73,
 74, 76, 77, 78, 79, 85, 86, 88, 91, 92.
 Bootman, 11, 33, 52, 87.
 Boden, 14.
 Bofee, 17.
 Bond, 68, 93.
 Bonner, 92.
 Boyd, 18.
 Boynton, 23, 47, 65, 69.
 Boothbay, 49.
 Boreman, 58.
 Bowdoin, 50.
 Boaman, 92.
 Boxford, 64.
 Bridge, 2.
Bray fam., 9-10.
 Bray, 4, 36, 37, 52, 68, 70, 72, 74, 85, 90.
 Bristol, 5, 6, 8, 12, 19, 49, 82.
 Brooklin, 8.
 Brookline, 79.
Brown fam., 10-11.
 Brown, 7, 11, 12, 13, 15, 22, 24, 42, 48, 65,
 71, 84, 85.
 Bragg, 26.
 Brooks, 31.
 Bradstreet, 33, 70.
 Bradford, 34.
 Bricknell, 39.
 Brewer, 39.
 Bridgewater, 44, 46.
 Brookfield, 45.
 Brown University, 58.
 Brentwood, 60.
 Brunswick, 75.
 Bradbury, 78.
 Bragg, 91.
Butman fam., 11.
 Butman, 6, 11, 13, 34, 78, 91.
 Burnham, 12, 18, 37, 55, 56, 61.
 Bunker Hill, 14, 46, 51, 52, 57, 65.
 Burt, 19.
 Bullard, 92.
 Burgoyne, 23.
 Bunker, 45.
 Butler, 74.
Byles fam., 11.
 Byles, 18, 27, 45, 62, 74.
 Byfield, 35, 55, 56.
 Canneby, 21, 60.
 Cary, 25.
 Cape Porpoise, 26, 39.
 Carlisle, 29, 94.
 Cape Ann, 8, 13, 29, 30, 33, 34, 42, 47, 56,
 59, 68, 80, 89, 91.
 Cambridge, 29, 50, 56, 72.
 Carleton, 36.
 Capesick, 39.
 Casco Bay, 16, 25, 40, 46, 63, 70, 84.
 Campbell, 49, 86.
 Cape Sable, 55.
 Caswell, 58.
 Cashe's Ledge, 61.
 Camden, 71.
 California, 12, 74.
 Cape Cod, 81.
 Carolina, 82.
 Cape Pond Brook, 8.
 Carter, 8, 18.
 Casey, 19, 91.
 Canso, 15.
Card fam., 11-12.
 Card, 12, 67, 75, 80, 81, 85, 91.
 Carey, 91.
 Chebacco Parish, 5.
 Chebacco, 26, 29, 30, 32, 33, 42, 44, 71.
 Chickering, 33.
 Charlestown, 8, 40, 72, 78, 93.
 Charleston, 43.
 Charles II, 47, 73, 76.
 Channing, 19.
 Champlin, 19.
 Chelsea, 8, 41, 93.
 Choate, 7, 37, 56.
 Chandler, 2, 6, 14, 52, 57, 69, 78, 79, 92,
 93.
 Clark, 5, 9, 10, 35, 51, 64, 69, 74, 82, 90.
Clarke fam., 12.
 Clarke, 29.
 Cleaveland, 59.
 Clough, 82, 85.
 Clowlin, 82.
 Cleigh, 87.
 Copley, 2, 79, 91.
 Coit, 2, 32, 45, 61, 66, 77, 78, 84.
 Conant, 6.

- Cook, 9, 14, 24, 83.
 Collet, 12.
Coffin fam., 12-13.
Collins fam., 13-14.
 Collins, 21, 24, 29, 37, 54, 60, 61, 64, 72, 73, 81.
 Colman, 23, 56, 64.
 Coe, 60.
 Cotton, 61.
 Corliss, 69.
 Coas, 28, 71.
 Cooper, 82.
 Connolly, 86.
 Conn, 38, 92.
 Commins, 43.
 Cogswell, 44, 51, 52.
 Cornwall, 44, 92.
 Coldam, 48.
 Crowell, 17, 28.
 Crown Point, 60.
 Cripple Cove, 70.
 Cripple Cove Hill, 70.
 Cross, 21.
 Crosses, 34.
 Cressy, 51.
 Curtis, 5.
 Cue, 6.
Curney fam., 14.
 Curney, 65.
 Cunningham, 16, 20, 87.
 Cumey, 65.
 Cummings, 36.
Davis fam., 14-17.
 Davis, 2, 3, 4, 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 24, 29, 30, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 40, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 51, 55, 57, 58, 60, 62, 64, 66, 69, 70, 71, 72, 74, 75, 78, 80, 81, 83, 87, 88, 91.
Day fam., 17-18.
 Day, 17, 18, 21, 30, 33, 36, 40, 41, 43, 44, 46, 51, 63, 65, 66, 73, 79, 84, 86, 87, 90.
 Dana, 23.
 Dartmouth, 23, 49.
 Davison, 24.
 Danville, 30.
 Dane, 56.
 Danvers, 66.
Denning fam., 18.
 Denning, 17, 27, 83.
 Dennen, 18.
 Dennison, 36.
 Denney, 84.
 Dedham, 43.
 Devon, 49.
 Demerit, 62.
 Despar, 72.
 Diggs, 5.
 Dixie, 34.
 Dickinson, 64.
 Dover, 9, 61, 90.
 Dole, 12.
 Donham, 13.
 Dolliver, 16, 21, 28, 55, 69, 84.
 Dorchester, 21, 45.
 Downing, 23, 43.
 Dodge, 34, 53, 60, 82.
 Dover Neck, 45.
 Dow, 79.
 Dresser, 80.
 Dublin, 9.
 Dummer, 29.
 Duncan, 14, 33, 94.
 Durin, 93.
 Dudley, 24.
 Dutch, 38, 90.
 Durham, 45, 79.
 Dutua, 78.
 Durgée, 50.
 Dyer, 23.
 Eastern Point, 1, 6, 22, 28, 40, 63, 66, 70, 79, 82, 93, 94.
 East Sudbury, 2.
 East Gloucester, 52.
 Eastport, 93.
 Edgar, 11, 20.
 Edgerly, 18.
Elwell fam., 21-25.
 Elwell, 5, 6, 7, 10, 14, 17, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 28, 29, 30, 31, 36, 45, 50, 58, 59, 60, 62, 65, 75, 78, 82, 83, 91, 93.
 Ellery Cove, 18.
Ellery fam., 18-21.
 Ellery, 1, 19, 20, 21, 43, 55, 59, 60, 68, 78, 79, 83, 91, 92, 93.
 Emerson, 6, 21, 42, 45, 56, 73.
 Emons, 10.
 Emmons, 44.
 England, 9, 12, 23, 24, 25, 29, 44, 45, 49, 56, 77, 93, 94.
 England, New, 1, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 17, 18, 21, 25, 28, 31, 34, 38, 39, 42, 43, 45,

- 47, 49, 56, 59, 60, 62, 64, 65, 67, 70, 71,
74, 80, 82, 87, 90, 93.
Epes, 27.
Essex, 27, 43, 77.
Europe, 30, 45.
Eveleth or Eveleigh fam., 25-28.
Eveleth, 5, 8, 14, 18, 20, 26, 27, 29, 33, 35,
45, 53, 77, 93.
Exeter, 7, 23, 49, 53.
- Falmouth, 5, 7, 36, 37, 39, 40, 46, 62, 63,
68, 75, 82, 86, 90, 91.
Farmer, 43.
Ferry, Hodgkins', 3.
Felt, 38, 80.
Fellows, 43, 49.
Fears, 81.
Fitts, 6.
Finson, 16, 41.
Fisherman's Field, 52, 53.
Fitz William, 71.
Fitch, 77.
Florida, 24.
Flynn, 80.
Fox, 8.
Foster, 20, 46, 50, 68, 92, 93, 94.
Forbes, 43, 54.
Folly Cove, 61.
Fox Is., 81.
Fox Harbor, 85.
Fresh Water Cove, 4, 7, 18, 69.
Freeport, 25.
France, 30, 41, 67.
Frye, 35, 37.
Freez, 38.
Frenchman's Bay, 39.
French Wars, 59, 62.
Frese, 60.
Francis, 62.
Fuller, 4, 18, 33, 65.
Fleming, 94.
- Gardner* fam., 28-29.
Gardner, 10, 28, 29, 31, 50, 63, 83, 89, 94.
Gardiner, 21, 22, 63.
Gamage, 48, 82.
Gaines, 49.
Gatchel, 88.
Gearing, 23.
Georgetown, 65, 81.
- Giddings* fam., 29-30.
Giddings, 7, 11, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30,
32, 33, 36, 58, 61, 71, 72, 90.
Gilbert, 20.
Giles, 29.
Gloucester, 1, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12,
13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25,
26, 30, 31, 33, 34, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43,
44, 45, 47, 49, 50, 51, 53, 55, 56, 58, 59,
60, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71,
72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83,
85, 86, 87, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94.
Gloucester, New, 2, 3, 11, 30, 38, 45, 52,
55, 59, 63, 68, 69, 73, 75, 85, 86, 90, 91, 93.
Gloucester, West, 25, 36, 44, 85.
Gloucester, East, 52.
Glosester, 77.
Glover, 17, 66, 77, 87.
Gorham, 79.
Goss, 74, 81.
Gowen, 60.
Gouge, 56.
Gooding, 49.
Gott, 5, 13, 41, 49, 52, 58.
Goose Cove, 8, 47, 48, 60, 82.
Godfrey, 35, 36, 66, 73.
Gosport, 24.
Gooch, 20.
Goodhue, 30, 35, 36, 37.
Goodrich, 3, 27, 48, 50, 51, 84.
Griggs, 34.
Great Barrington, 9.
Greenleaf, 15, 62.
Graves, 35.
Greenoway, 45.
Grand Banks, 52, 64, 65, 72, 83, 86, 89, 91,
93, 94.
Grover, 34, 46, 49, 50, 57, 59, 78, 87, 88.
Groton, 23.
Griffin, 11, 33, 41, 42, 61, 87, 90, 91.
Gunnison, 4.
Guy, 34.
Gutridge, 48.
Guadeloupe, 6, 78.
Guinea, 92.
- Haskell* fam., 34-38.
Haskell, 2, 4, 8, 15, 18, 30, 31, 35, 36, 37,
38, 43, 44, 53, 54, 58, 59, 60, 61, 66, 68,
84, 93, 94.
Harvard, 6, 19, 20, 27, 29, 36, 50, 66, 87, 92.

- Haraden* fam., 31-33.
 Haraden, 11, 14, 15, 32, 33, 34, 41, 43, 47, 48, 53, 74, 88, 90, 91.
Harraden, 30, 72, 93.
 Hamilton, 19, 49.
 Hales, 30.
Hadley fam., 30-31.
 Hadley, 31, 51.
 Harbor Parish, 33, 56.
Harvey fam., 33-34.
 Harvey, 34, 73, 83, 90.
 Harpswell, 39.
 Hartford, 39, 92.
 Haynes, 52.
 Harbor Swamp, 57.
 Harriman, 57.
 Haverhill, 59, 70.
 Halifax, 63, 69.
 Havana, 64.
 Hardy, 65.
 Harbor Beach, 68.
 Hammond, 72.
 Hammonds, 74.
 Harris, 80, 89, 91.
 Hayes, 83.
 Hatch, 90.
 Hendricks, 6.
 Henry VI, 9.
 Henry VII, 9.
 Herrick, 27, 36, 37, 39.
 Heans, 80.
 Hilton, 62, 83.
 Hill, 5, 21, 61, 87.
 Higgins, 89.
 Hillier, 78.
 Hodgkins' Ferry, 3.
Hodgkins fam., 38-39.
 Hodgkins, 3, 7, 34, 39, 47, 81, 84, 88.
 Hook, 8.
 Holland, 23.
 Howard, 34, 57.
 Houston, 88.
 Holmes's Hole, 37.
 Hooker, 92.
Hough fam., 39.
 Hough, 69.
 Hopkinton, 46.
 Hobson, 52, 57.
 Howe, 58.
 Hubbard, 2, 35, 37, 38, 54, 68, 91.
 Huse, 3.
 Hughes, 4.
 Hutchings, 22.
 Humphreys, 88.
 Hunt, 39, 60.
 Illinois, 53, 88.
 Indians, 81, 84, 85, 90.
 Ingalls, 44, 66.
Ingersol fam., 39-40.
 Ingersol, 22, 30, 40, 46, 65, 66, 67, 69, 71, 78.
 Indian war, 11, 17, 18, 59.
 India, 7, 15, 37, 74.
 Ipswich, 4, 14, 16, 17, 22, 25, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 42, 43, 44, 49, 50, 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 66, 67, 72, 75, 90, 91.
 Ipswich Bay, 91.
 Ireland, 9.
 Isle of Sable, 3.
 Jackson, 7, 87.
 James, 13, 47, 74.
 Jabaque, 14.
 Jacobs, 82.
 Jamaica, 92.
 Jeffrey, 93.
 Jewett, 57.
 Jones, 9.
 Johnson, 37.
 Joslyn, 22, 55, 86.
 Judkin, 34.
 Kent, 5.
 Kettle, 42.
 Kettle Cove, 1, 16, 17, 45, 46, 47, 59, 84.
 Kelsey, 52.
 Kezur, 57.
 Kendall, 71, 80.
 Kenduskeag, 63.
 Kittery, 9, 39, 72, 82.
 Kinnicum, 10, 20, 63.
 Kimball, 32, 75.
 Kinsman, 55.
 Knight, 52, 91.
 Knowlton, 53, 66.
 Lambert, 9, 10, 11.
 La Grange, 92.
Lane fam., 40-42.

- Lane, 33, 41, 42, 52, 58, 60, 61, 62, 82, 86,
 89, 90, 93.
 Lanesville, 41.
 Langsford, 41, 65.
 Langton, 84, 62.
 Leach, 17, 21, 46, 82.
 Leeds, 46.
 Lechampton, 47.
 Lee, 48, 50, 52, 72, 87, 91.
 Littlehale, 4, 11.
 Liverpool, 6, 71.
 Lindsay, 7.
 Little River, 10, 16, 26, 60, 74.
 Lincoln, 11, 62.
 Lisbon, 23.
 Little Good Harbor, 21.
 Little Neck, 38.
 Lister, 46.
 Little Good Harbor Beach, 51.
 Littlefield, 63.
 Low fam., 42-43.
 Low, 1, 4, 14, 15, 23, 24, 33, 43, 55, 56, 57,
 61, 65, 74, 79, 88, 90.
 London, 5, 30, 80.
 Lovett, 6.
 Long Cove, 10.
 Louisburg, 11, 27, 50.
 Lowell, 23.
 Lobster Cove, 31, 87, 90, 91.
 Lord, 35, 71.
 Lothrop, 39.
 Lurvey, 12, 22, 34, 56, 64, 83.
 Luther, 13.
 Lufkin fam., 43-44.
 Lufkin, 30, 34, 36, 44, 58, 61, 64, 71, 86,
 93.
 Lynn, 47, 48, 56.

 Mantua, 1.
 Maine, 2, 8, 9, 14, 46, 48, 63, 66, 78, 85, 86,
 89, 93.
 Malaga, 3.
 Marlborough, 2.
 Manchester, 4, 12, 36,* 45, 47, 48, 52, 53,
 91.
 Marblehead, 14, 64, 75, 80.
 Matchet, 14, 17.
 Mattock, 23.
 Mains, 25.
 Maryland, 92.

 Malden, 40.
 Mackworth, 39.
 Marcy, 36.
 Massachusetts, 35, 56, 90.
 Marshall, 31, 49, 57, 91.
 Marazion, 44.
 Manchester Neck, 47.
 Marshfield, 55.
 Martin, 62.
 Marsh, 60, 65.
 Mariner, 68.
 Marble, 69.
 Mansfield, 71.
 Mackay, 73.
 Marysville, 74.
 Medford, 14, 62.
 Mead, 36.
 Merritt, 75.
 Messervey, 39.
 Merchant, 41, 46, 83.
 Mill River, 8, 11, 15, 77.
 Milk Island, 81.
 Martinico, 93.
 Miles, 43.
 Minot, 45, 89, 91, 93.
 Minorca, 49.
 Millberry, 51.
 Milbery, 52.
 Millbury, 65.
 Millet fam., 44-47.
 Millet, 8, 10, 21, 25, 38, 45, 46, 47, 54, 60,
 68, 82, 84.
 Millett, 16, 26, 46.
 Milward, 21.
 Missouri, 92.
 Mornington, 9.
 Monument, 9.
 Moor, 28.
 Morgan, 5, 40, 41, 49, 69, 75, 86.
 Morehead, 69.
 Mogridge, 74.
 Mudle, 94.
 Murray, 79.
 Munjoy, 39.

 Naskeag, 8.
 Narraganset, 18.
 Navy, U. S., 61.
 Narragansett Fort, 72.
 New England, 1, 5, 9, 10, 11, 14, 17, 18,
 21, 25, 28, 31, 34, 38, 39, 42, 43, 45, 47,

- 49, 56, 59, 60, 62, 64, 65, 67, 70, 71, 74,
 80, 87, 90.
 Newbury, 1, 11, 12, 15, 16, 38, 53, 61, 65,
 67, 70, 74, 86.
 New Gloucester, 2, 3, 8, 27, 30, 38, 45, 52,
 55, 59, 63, 68, 69, 73, 75, 85, 86, 90.
 New York, 6, 19, 30, 54.
 Newhall, 6.
 Newburyport, 7, 8, 14, 33, 57, 66, 78.
 Newman, 8, 69.
 Newport, 19, 21.
 Nelson, 23.
 Netherlands, 30.
 New London, 39.
 Newmarket, 53.
 New Castle, 59, 82.
 New Orleans, 61, 66, 71.
 Nichols, 75.
 Nowell, 54.
 Norway, 45.
Norwood fam., 47-49.
 Norwood, 5, 11, 13, 33, 41, 48, 49, 54, 57,
 58, 70, 77, 93.
 Norton, 52.
 Norwich, 17, 39.
 Nova Scotia, 9.
 North Yarmouth, 25, 40, 69, 70, 90, 91.

 Oakes, 61, 64, 73.
 Odell, 20, 67.
 Onondaga, 2.
 Orland, 66.
 Osman's Dutch, 18.
 Oyster river, 45.

Parsons fam., 49-56.
 Parsons, 4, 7, 16, 19, 20, 21, 26, 27, 32, 35,
 36, 37, 38, 46, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56,
 58, 66, 67, 69, 71, 78, 79, 80, 83, 88.
 Palfrey, 14.
 Palfray, 71.
 Paine, 18.
 Parran, 27.
 Patee, 88.
 Piscataqua river, 82.
 Patch, 58, 78.
 Parkman, 50.
 Parker, 44, 68.
 Parker's Is., 81.
 Penn, 7.
 Pearce, 17, 40, 56, 71, 78.
 Perkins, 26, 27, 28, 29, 40.
 Pejepscot, 30.
 Penny, 34.
 Perry, 75.
 Penobscot, 41.
 Penzance, 44.
 Phipps, 11.
 Phips, 62.
 Pierce, 6, 12, 23, 37, 63, 67, 78.
 Pigeon Cove, 7, 47, 48.
 Pickworth, 12.
 Pitts, 39.
 Pigeon Hill, 48, 56.
 Piscataqua river, 82.
 Plummer, 3, 7, 12, 15, 67.
 Plum Cove, 91.
 Plum Cove Neck, 41.
 Plymouth, 34.
 Platts, 52.
 Portland, 2, 4, 7, 12, 66, 68, 79, 86.
 Portrait, 2, 91.
 Poles, 12, 14, 17.
 Point Levi, 13.
 Point à Pitre, 6.
 Portsmouth, 16, 20, 61, 79, 82.
 Pope, 37.
 Potter, 90.
Pool fam., 56-59.
 Pool, 48, 49, 57, 58, 59, 72, 80, 81, 82, 87,
 88, 91, 93.
 Port Mahon, 49.
 Poland, 60.
 Pole's Hill, 77.
 Porter, 88.
 Privateer, 4, 6, 7.
 Prince, 23, 59, 70, 80, 93.
 Princeton, 26.
 Pride, 35.
 Pressy, 75.
 Procter, 59.
 Presson, 66.
 Preble, 70.
Pulcifer fam., 59-60.
 Pulcifer, 60, 69.
 Purpooduck, 84.

 Quebec, 7, 13.
 Quetville, 63.
 Quakers, 79.

 Randal, 7.
 Râl, 31.

- Ray, 36.
 Rainsford Is., 55.
 Randall, 75, 79.
 Rawson, 77.
 Reading, 7, 56, 73, 93.
 Redwood, 19.
 Redding, 55.
 Readfield, 63.
 Rea, 66.
 Redington, 64.
 Rhode Is., 7, 81.
Riggs fam., 60-62.
 Riggs, 3, 4, 5, 13, 23, 26, 35, 36, 40, 41, 42, 43, 45, 54, 61, 62, 64, 68, 82, 83, 86.
 Ring, 4, 9, 10, 14, 35, 37, 44, 54, 66, 68.
 Richardson, 4, 60, 62.
 Richmond, 92.
 Ridgel, 12.
 Riverdale, 23.
 Rogers, 1, 19, 20, 40, 61, 73, 79, 94.
Robinson fam., 63-64.
 Robinson, 4, 5, 13, 22, 28, 29, 31, 40, 43, 54, 55, 64, 72, 74, 75, 84, 90, 91.
 Rockport, 4, 5, 10, 11, 12, 13, 17, 18, 22, 25, 34, 38, 39, 44, 49, 52, 64, 65, 80, 82, 85, 88, 89, 91.
Roberts fam., 62-63.
 Roberts, 9, 11, 35, 41, 63, 93.
 Row, 11, 28, 40, 73, 81, 88.
 Rochambeau, 19.
 Rocky Neck, 21.
Rowe fam., 64-65.
 Rowe, 21, 22, 23, 51, 59, 65, 73, 84.
 Rowley, 8, 48, 51, 52, 55, 57.
 Roxbury, 60.
 Roby, 86.
 Robbins, 83.
 Russel, 2, 77.
 Rust, 4, 55, 66, 74, 90.
 Rust's Is., 89.
 Ryerson, 12.

 Savage, 1, 8, 9, 11, 12, 17, 21, 25, 26, 33, 36, 39, 40, 43, 49, 56, 60, 62, 65, 67, 73, 80, 82, 90.
Sargent fam., 65-67.
 Sargent, 2, 4, 11, 12, 17, 20, 26, 29, 32, 35, 40, 41, 47, 48, 53, 54, 57, 66, 69, 70, 71, 74, 77, 79, 80, 81, 88, 91, 93, 94.
 Salem, 4, 6, 10, 11, 13, 21, 24, 27, 31, 33, 34, 36, 39, 43, 53, 73, 75, 76, 77, 83, 93.

Sawyer fam., 67-70.
 Sawyer, 5, 9, 18, 21, 37, 38, 40, 46, 52, 54, 68, 69, 70, 71, 84, 85.
 Sandy Bay, 5, 12, 15, 16, 31, 34, 42, 43, 49, 51, 52, 53, 56, 57, 59, 64, 65, 72, 80, 81, 88, 89.
 Sanders, 7, 40, 65, 70, 71, 79, 88, 89.
 Savery, 7.
 Sampson, 29.
 Samnders, 32, 56, 73, 82.
 Salisbury, 35, 38, 60, 64, 68.
Sayward fam., 70-71.
 Sayward, 38, 44, 59, 69, 71, 79, 81.
 Saville, 42, 54.
 Salt Is., 51.
 Salt Is. Ledge, 51.
 Sable, 59.
 Scarborough, 37.
 Scilly, 44.
 Sedgwick, 66.
 Seymour, 92.
 Sheath, 5.
 Shevel, 44.
 Sheldon, 56.
 Sheepscot, 59, 82, 87.
 Shattuck, 73.
 Shortwell, 84.
 Singer, 85.
 Skamp, 33.
 Smith, 1, 2, 6, 9, 16, 21, 22, 23, 27, 29, 30, 62, 65, 68, 71, 73, 93, 94.
 Smith's Cove, 93.
 Small, 72.
Somes fam., 71-74.
 Somes, 6, 8, 10, 15, 32, 33, 57, 72, 73, 74, 76, 86, 87, 90, 94.
 South Sea, 30.
 Spain, 13, 30.
 Sparks, 19.
 Springer, 73.
 Springfield, 24.
 Squam Bar, 51.
 Squam Point, 31.
 Squam, 2, 7, 8, 14, 40, 66, 81, 93.
Stevens fam., 75-80.
 Stevens, 1, 2, 7, 14, 20, 25, 26, 33, 34, 36, 40, 44, 48, 55, 59, 66, 67, 69, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 86, 90.
Stanwood fam., 74-75.
 Stanwood, 3, 9, 11, 12, 17, 24, 29, 36, 38, 46, 51, 61, 67, 72, 75, 78, 88, 89, 90.

- Story, 4, 49, 57.
 Straitsmouth, 6, 15.
 St. Eustatius, 7.
 St. Eustatia, 79.
 Stockwell, 10.
 St. Louis, 19.
 Stover, 23.
 Stow, 26.
 Stage Neck, 21.
 Starknaught Harbor, 21.
 Stacy, 29, 78.
 St. Christopher, 29.
 St. Domingo, 78.
 Stonington, 90.
 Stool Rock, 34.
 Stratham, 36.
 Stone, 36.
 Steele, 37.
 Stockbridge, 40.
 St. Just, 44.
 Stanford, 68.
 Staples, 86.
 Stewart, 86.
 Sudbury, East, 2.
 Surinam, 23, 54, 94.
 Sutton, 53.
 Symonds, 42.

Tarr fam., 80-82.
 Tarr, 5, 16, 25, 48, 51, 57, 58, 59, 70, 71, 72.
 81, 82, 85.
 Tappan, 31.
 Tarbox, 63, 71.
 Taunton, 93.
 Texas, 88.
 Thames, 9.
 Thomas, 13, 34, 85.
 Thurston, 40, 43, 81.
 Thatcher's Is., 58.
 Thatcher's Is., 82.
 Thompson, 91.
 Tilbury Camp, 9.
 Tilbot, 34.
 Town Parish, 3, 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 20, 47,
 63.
 Townsend, 8.
 Tomlinson, 22.
 Town Neck, 46.
 Todd, 52, 55.
 Topsfield, 61.
 Torrey, 77.

 Trynall Cove, 12, 34.
 Trenton, 46.
 Trask, 57.
 Truro, 73.
 Turner, 82.
 Tuthill, 37.
Tucker fam., 82-83.
 Tucker, 23, 33, 41, 60, 61, 83.
 Tufts, 13, 14.
 Tybbot, 12.
 Tyler, 13, 27, 36, 53.

 Ulin, 23.
 United States, 25, 92.
 United States, see navy.

 Vassal, 19.
 Varrell, 47.
 Very, 68.
 Veren, 76.
 Vernon, 19.
Vinson fam., 83-84.
 Vinson, 17, 18, 28, 50.

 Wales, 1, 5.
 Wallace, 85.
Wallis fam., 84-85.
 Wallis, 5, 7, 11, 31, 68, 81, 85, 86, 87, 90.
 Ward, 7, 13.
 Wadin, 10.
 Washington, 19.
 Watertown, 20, 92.
 Watts, 56.
 Wakleys, 60.
 Wathen, 87.
 Warner, 14, 20, 32, 45, 46, 53, 56, 59, 67,
 75.
 War, French and Indian, 16.
Walker fam., 84.
 Walker, 35.
 Walker's Creek, 43, 44.
 West Indies, 3, 6, 7, 8, 23, 25, 29, 37, 45,
 46, 53, 54, 63, 64, 92, 94.
 Wenham, 6, 7, 12, 28, 30, 72.
 Weeden, 10.
 Westminster, 9.
 Weisenfels, 19.
 West Gloucester, 25, 36, 44, 61, 85.
 Webster, 29.
Webber fam., 85-86.
 Webber, 29, 69, 85, 86.

- West Parish, 31, 66.
Wells, 32, 75, 92.
Westport, 60.
Wellman, 61.
Wentworth, 61.
West Virginia, 92.
Westway, 71.
White, 2, 3, 4, 20, 38, 54, 55, 58, 67, 78, 79, 91.
Wharf fam., 86-87.
Wharf, 4, 54, 60, 70, 87.
Whittridge, 15, 73.
Wheelwright, 16.
Whipple, 33.
Whittemore, 55.
Whirlpool, 57.
Wheeler, 60, 61, 69, 74.
Whitehaven, 92.
Wilderness, battle of, 3.
Wilson, 4, 54.
Witham fam., 87-89.
Witham, 5, 6, 12, 28, 30, 72, 88, 89, 91.
Wilmington, 6.
Williams, 7, 22, 63, 81, 82, 85, 87.
Window, 8.
Winslow, 17.
Wise, 27, 70, 80.
Winnery, 51, 52, 65.
Windham, 63.
Willis, 68.
Wonson, 80.
Woodward, 16, 35, 36, 74.
Woodbury fam., 89-90.
Woodbury, 40, 41, 48, 61, 71, 75, 85, 90.
Woodhouse, 45.
Wood, 60.
Yale, 92.
Yarmouth, North, 25, 40, 46, 69, 70, 90, 91.
Younglove, 50.
York fam., 90-91.
York, 12, 24, 30, 33, 34, 36, 41, 63, 70, 79, 87, 91.
Young, 91.

INDEX TO PART II.

- Aïrs, 56.
 Acworth, 140.
Adams fam., 100.
 Addes, 66.
 Aiken, 158.
 Aldrich, 67.
Allen fam., 105.
 Allen, 1, 2, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15,
 16, 17, 19, 25, 26, 32, 34, 35, 40, 41, 42,
 44, 50, 59, 60, 62, 64, 69, 70, 77, 88, 108,
 109, 127, 135, 138, 142, 143, 154, 158, 160.
 Almsbury, 6.
 America, 35.
 Ann, Cape, 6, 8, 10, 15, 16, 17, 29, 36, 39,
 40, 44, 46, 64, 68, 71, 72, 82, 97, 105, 110,
 111, 119, 121, 124, 129, 130, 133, 146, 147,
 152, 154, 161.
 Annisquam, 78, 80, 138.
 Andover, 8, 16, 17, 20, 26, 29, 34, 135.
 Annapolis, 47.
Annis fam., 114.
 Annis, 30, 100, 157.
 Anniversary of Gunpowder Plot, 63.
 Anguilla, 110.
 Antigua, Island of, 109.
Andrews fam., 89.
 Andrews, 29, 54, 89, 94, 95, 99, 128, 151,
 154, 158, 159.
Anderson fam., 117.
 Andros, 2.
 Army, 86.
 Army, Revolutionary, 86.
 Archibald, 110.
 Artillery, Gloucester, 153.
 Atkins, 149, 154.
 Atkinson, 147.
 Atkinson, N. H., 75.
 Attleborough, 81, 84.
 Aurora borealis, 61.
 Aux Isles, Cap, 64.
 Augusta, Me., 111.
Averill fam., 81.
 Averill, 47, 81.
 Avery, 63, 66, 89, 100, 134, 150.
Ayer } fam., 92.
Ayers }
 Ayer, 41.
 Bay, Ipswich, 88.
 Bay, Sandy, 86, 96, 97, 99, 111, 121, 151,
 154.
 Bay, Massachusetts, 88.
 Bay, Margaret's, 88.
Bailey fam., 122.
 Bailey, 47, 134.
 Bailly, 110, 157.
 Bayley, 122.
Barber fam., 109.
 Barber, 87, 104.
 Bangor, 6.
Baker fam., 96-97.
 Baker, 31, 36, 109, 118.
 Baptist, First, 129.
 Battery, 132.
 Barry, 10.
 Baltimore, Md., 156.
 Barrington, N. S., 69.
 Baldwin, 152.
 Barnstable, 35, 98, 154.
Battin fam., 114, 118-119.
 Barbadoes, 133.
Ball fam., 117.
 Battery, 132.
 Bank, 87, 123.
 Banks, 69, 80, 87, 100, 103, 113, 114, 128,
 136, 153, 154.
 Barnard, 20, 38.
 Bar, Milk Island, 154.

- Barrett, 32.
 Babson, 18, 19, 20, 28, 29, 35, 44, 46, 48,
 73, 75, 77, 79, 89, 93, 94, 98, 100, 101,
 134, 156, 160.
 Rabbitt, 76.
 Beverly, 38, 70, 72, 83, 84, 97, 98, 106, 135.
 Beaver, 72.
 Beach, 77, 78, 158.
 Becket, 132.
 Berierch, 7.
 Bennet, 112, 120, 156.
 Bennet Mills, 28.
 Bennett, 11, 13, 41, 133.
 Bilboa, 99, 136, 150.
 Biles, 68.
Bishop fam., 87, 132.
 Bishop, 26, 30, 63, 87, 97.
 Bird, 20.
 Bink, 33.
Birch fam., 108.
 Blatchford, 157.
 Blazing Star, 119.
 Blue Hills, 148.
 Bloyd, 161.
 Blinman, 64, 65.
 Blyman, 66.
 Blyman, 1.
Blythe fam., 161.
Botten fam., 128.
Boffee fam., 119.
Bond fam., 101.
 Boston Custom House, 86.
 Bond, 73.
 Boothbay, 140.
Bowman fam., 124.
 Bolton, 112.
 Botham, 43.
Boynton fam., 103.
 Boynton, 20, 24, 33, 40, 41, 54, 154.
 Boston, 1, 2, 3, 7, 10, 12, 17, 24, 28, 31, 34,
 41, 43, 49, 53, 62, 66, 74, 75, 77, 82, 83,
 86, 88, 89, 93, 105, 110, 121, 124, 128,
 129, 130, 135, 137, 139, 145, 148, 149,
 154, 155, 157.
Bryant fam., 90.
 Bryant, 109.
Brady fam., 113.
 Brady, 116.
Bray fam., 71.
 Bray, 4, 33, 38, 71, 72, 82, 100, 108, 151,
 157, 160.
 Bradstreet, 10, 15, 16, 17, 31, 36, 37, 38,
 39, 40, 44, 45, 46, 47, 50, 51, 52, 53, 107,
 125, 126, 157.
 Bradstreet's defeat, 37.
 Brunes, 12.
Brock fam., 119.
 Brookfield, 152.
 British Parliament, 122.
Brewer fam., 105.
 Bristol, 1.
 Brown, 11, 14, 26, 31, 32, 33, 34, 54, 55,
 65, 94, 95, 103, 120, 134, 143, 160.
 Brown, Ensign, 143, 149.
 Brook, 43.
 Brooks, 145.
 Broom, 114.
 Broome, 113, 130.
Bradbury fam., 120.
 Bradbury, 77.
 Brig, 80.
 Bridges, 84.
 Brief, 12, 21, 23.
 Broad Sound, 149.
 Bradford, 27, 118.
Burns fam., 105.
 Burns, 151, 154, 158, 161.
 Byles, 31, 122, 128.
 Bunker Hill, 145.
 Butman, 80, 101, 103, 158.
Burnham fam., 78, 79, 95, 96, 145.
 Burnham, 19, 120, 160.
Butler fam., 106.
 Butler, 29, 96.
 Buxton, 146.
Burrill fam., 82.
 Byfield, 8, 10, 16, 27, 30, 63.
 Byfield Academy, 76.
 Cap Aux Isles, 64.
 Catalogue of Rev. John White's Library, 4.
Canneby, } fam., 108.
Kenneby, }
 Canneby, 120.
 Cape Cod, 40, 62, 140.
 Carriages, early, 94.
 Cashes Ledge, 157.
 Calef, 153.
Carter fam., 78, 96.
 Carter, 14, 113, 158.
 Cane, 56.

- Cane, } 160.
 Card, }
 Card, 42, 44, 66.
 Callahan, 144.
 Cape Porpoise, 138.
 Caldwell, 92.
 Canada, 43, 135, 146.
 Cadiz, 119.
 Cape Sable, 87, 90, 137.
 Cape Sables, 5.
 Cape Sables, Banks of, 87.
Carlisle fam., 103.
 Carlisle, 98, 103.
 Capture, 90.
 Cashmere, 36.
Cass fam., 117.
 Canso, 101, 102.
 Canada, 2, 3, 4, 49, 72.
 Cambridge, 77, 137, 144.
 Carolina, 117.
 Casco Bay, 114.
 Cape Ann, 6, 8, 10, 15, 16, 17, 29, 36, 39,
 40, 44, 46, 64, 68, 71, 72, 74, 82, 97, 105,
 110, 111, 119, 120, 121, 124, 130, 133,
 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 145, 146,
 147, 152, 154, 161.
 Celey, 40.
 Centenarian, 113.
 Cerney, 11.
Chub fam., 106.
 Charles, Brigantine, 82.
 Church, First, 87.
 Church, Second, 85.
 Cheever, 39.
Choate fam., 98.
 Choate, 143, 158.
 Chelsea, 57.
 Charlestown, 66.
 Charleston, S. C., 122, 123, 130, 131.
 Chard, 111, 160.
 Champlain, voyage of, 64.
 Chaplain, 23.
 Chapman, 7.
 Champney, 38.
 Chebacco, 24, 51, 57, 59, 61, 71, 89, 94, 144,
 145, 149.
 Chebacco River, 67.
Chandler fam., 5.
 Chandler, 6, 8, 15, 16, 17, 26, 28, 29, 30,
 38, 48, 56, 63, 64, 66, 69, 70, 71, 77, 86,
 87, 99, 103, 104, 108, 140, 141, 147.
 Cincinnati, 145.
 Cist, 161.
 City Hall, 75.
Clay fam., 96.
Cleaves fam., 128.
 Clough, 50, 130.
 Clark, 12, 14, 34, 114, 122, 151, 154, 157.
 Cleaveland, 144.
 Cleveland, 24, 38, 39, 46, 51, 55, 56, 57, 116,
 140.
 Cleigh, 114.
 Cove, Lobster, 107, 153.
 Connecticut, 2.
 Cold Friday, 155.
 Commonwealth, 156.
 Committee, War, 131.
 Cove, Fresh Water, 133.
 Cohasset Rocks, 152.
Coas fam., 102.
 Coas, 51, 55, 57, 131, 143, 160.
 Colonies, 125.
 Columbian Centinel, 74.
 County, Hampshire, 125.
Coombs fam., 96, 101.
 Cove, Hodgkins', 83.
 Court, General, 83.
 Cornwall, Eng., 87.
 Congress, 116.
Coy fam., 85.
 Cod, Cape, 40, 62, 140.
 Cove, Vinson's, 86.
 Condis, 161.
 Concord, 147.
 Coit, 4, 83.
 Cotterill, 161.
 Cogswell, 6, 10, 15, 17, 27, 34.
 Cottle, 71.
Cook fam., 115.
 Cook, 29, 30, 39, 40, 58, 60, 61, 62, 158.
Cotton fam., 94.
 Cotton, 138.
 Cornery, 13, 29.
Coutillard fam., 108.
 Coward, 45.
 Coos, 45, 57.
 Corning, 70.
 Comerford, 48, 49.
 Corneys, 10, 15, 89.
 Cobb, 84.
Coates fam., 132.
 Cogswell, 149.

- Colson, 87, 151.
 Coffin, 77, 127, 137, 139, 143, 148, 156.
 Collins, 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 27, 33, 36, 40, 42, 44, 48, 51, 53, 55, 57, 62, 68, 94, 122, 135, 145, 158.
 Collins school house, 115.
 Crown Point, 37, 38, 134.
Croxford fam., 161.
 Crocker, 10.
 Cradock, 39, 40, 41, 131.
 Crosse, 26.
 Custom House, 86.
 Currey, 92.
 Cuba Island, 56.
Cummings fam., 161.
 Cunningham, 130.
 Cushman, 76.
 Cushing, 17.
 Cnt, 33, 38, 40, 41, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 60, 132, 140.
 Currier, 119, 158.
 Curney, 49, 108, 112, 114.
Curtis fam., 116.
 Day of Thanksgiving appointed for success in war, 55, 56.
 Dark day, 93, 151, 152.
 Danvers, 54, 130.
Dane fam., 127.
 Dane, 54, 80, 101, 102.
 Danville, Me., 111.
Day fam., 81, 85, 89, 95.
 Day, 4, 27, 29, 72, 81, 85, 89, 95, 96, 99, 104, 109, 110, 112, 117, 118, 119, 128, 133, 136, 157, 158.
 Davison, 58.
 Davis, 4, 9, 14, 15, 30, 31, 34, 36, 37, 40, 51, 52, 55, 56, 60, 63, 69, 79, 81, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 99, 102, 104, 108, 109, 113, 115, 118, 119, 121, 122, 130, 133, 135, 136, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161.
Dennison fam., 107.
 Dennison, 140.
 Denison, 35.
 Derby, 20, 76, 138.
Demeritt fam., 109.
 Demerret, 109.
 Dedham, 94, 155.
 Denning, 7, 27, 94, 101, 119.
 Dennis, 98, 157.
 Deer Island, Me., 86, 138.
 Derry, N. H., 145.
 Dinner, 9.
 Diary of Mr. Chandler, 38.
Dike fam., 150.
 Dike, 72, 98.
 Disaster, 74, 85.
 Disaster at Sea, 85.
 Dimmock, 131.
 Don Pedro, 130.
 Dodge, 83, 143, 156.
Dolliver fam., 86, 87.
 Dolliver, 26, 42, 43, 47, 53, 60, 68, 69, 74, 75, 76, 86, 87, 91, 97, 108, 109, 110, 150, 158.
 Dowsett, 160.
 Douce, 136.
Doyle fam., 118.
 Dorchester, 77.
Downing fam., 113.
 Doddridge, 23.
Donham fam., 94.
 Donham, 94.
 Donahew, 157.
Dricer fam., 97.
Dresser fam., 117.
 Dresser, 86.
 Dresden, Me., 76.
 Drowned, 80.
 Drouth, 135.
 Draper, 139.
Duncan fam., 93.
 Duncan, 67.
 Duren, 98.
Durin fam., 161.
 Dunbarton, 145.
 Durham, 7.
 Durham, N. H., 116.
 Dudley, 69, 81, 87.
 Dunham, 55.
 Early carriages, 94.
 Earthquake, 93, 119, 133.
 Earthquake, May 8, 1753, in Lisbon, 40.
 Earthquake, in New Eng., 38, 40, 43, 44.
Eaton fam., 95.
 Eaton, 160.
 East India, 76.
 Eastport, 67.
 Eastern Point, 14, 35, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 53, 55, 57, 59, 63, 93, 99, 157.
Edgar fam., 122.

- Edgar, 110.
 Edgartown, 77.
Edes fam., 128.
 Edes, 107.
Edgerly fam., 116.
 Elizabeth City, N. C., 156.
Elliot fam., 116.
 Elliot, 129.
 Ellis, 158.
Ellery fam., 74.
 Ellery, 7, 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 18, 20, 28, 29,
 30, 31, 36, 42, 43, 50, 64, 115, 116, 122,
 132, 138, 143, 144, 154.
 Elkins, 76.
 Ellery's Cove, 116.
 Ellwell, 11, 12, 20, 25, 27, 29, 35, 41, 54, 55,
 56, 69, 70, 72, 84, 85, 88, 92, 93, 94, 100,
 101, 103, 105, 109, 114, 116, 118, 119, 131,
 133, 135, 154, 155, 157, 158, 160.
 Ellwell's Neck, 83.
Emerson fam., 1.
 Emerson, 2, 3, 4, 67.
 Emerson, letter from, 2.
Emery fam., 109.
 Emmons, 30, 57, 94, 115, 134.
 Emerton, 149, 158.
 England, 1, 71, 72, 74, 78, 85, 87, 140.
 England, Mill Prison, 152.
 Englishmen, 90, 91, 92.
 Endicott, 64, 65.
 Endicott, Gov., Letter of, to Winthrop, 64.
 Essex Gazette, 140.
 Essex, 132, 143, 145, 151.
Eulin fam., 121.
 Europe, 80, 154.
 European ports, 119.
Everdean fam., 130.
 Everett, 119.
 Everdeen, 36, 62.
 Eveleigh, 8, 15, 17.
Evans fam., 103.
 Eveleth, 71, 82, 95, 106, 118, 124, 144.
 Expedition, 82, 134.
 Expenses, 83.
 Exeter, 71.
 Exeter, N. H., 109.
 Fairweather, 17.
 Farms, 53, 55.
 Fawkes, 63.
 Falmouth, 35, 45, 56, 114.
 Falmouth (Portland), 148.
 Farley, 75.
 Federal Constitution, 153.
Fellows fam., 121.
 Fellows, 44, 137, 138.
 Fear, 27, 36.
Fears fam., 99-100.
 Fears, 154.
 Fessenden, 63.
 Fenier, 106.
 Fedrics, 11.
 Fedricks, 118.
 Federicks, 118.
 Feduix, 11, 47.
 First Church, 87, 122, 124, 130, 132.
 First Baptist, 129.
Finson fam., 161.
 Finson, 105.
 Fisherman's field, 104.
 Fishing, 87.
 Fielding, 112.
Fletcher fam., 116.
Flin fam., 94.
 Flinn, 97.
Fleming fam., 114.
 Fleming, 115, 122.
 Fourth Parish, 128.
 Forts taken, 45.
 Fort Point, 140.
 Fort Henry taken, 44.
 Fox Harbor, 105.
 Foxcraft, 64.
 Foxcroft, 10, 35.
Forbes fam., 152.
 Forbes, 149, 150, 153.
Foster fam., 112.
 Foster, 8, 49, 50, 56, 62, 66, 77, 86, 115,
 120, 129, 131, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149,
 157.
 Folly Point, 120.
 Fogg, 66.
 French, 88, 90, 129, 133, 134, 135.
 Freeport, Me., 73, 80, 128, 156.
 Fresh Water Cove, 16, 24, 32, 33, 45, 63,
 133.
 Friend, 104.
 France, 123.
Fuller fam., 108.
 Fuller, 116, 133, 144.
 Gale of wind in 1766, 113.

- Gale of wind in 1798, 69, 100.
 Galleries in meeting house, 70.
 Gazette, Salem, 124.
 Gazette, Essex, 140.
 Gaudaloupe, W. I., 121.
 Gallop, 19.
 Gates, 146.
 Gaine*, 63, 121.
 Gardner, 11, 14, 35, 36, 68, 73, 102, 129, 133, 136, 154.
 General Court, 114, 118.
 Germany, 56.
 Gee, 104.
 Gees, 8, 11, 27, 34.
 Gee's Point, 153.
Gearing fam., 131.
 Gerring, 160.
 Gerrish, 4.
 George, Lake, 134.
 Gift of land to young men, 3.
 Giles, 68.
 Gibbs, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12.
 Gibbes, 14.
 Gibbs, 7, 14, 15, 16, 18, 24, 32, 39, 44, 54, 73, 75, 110, 122, 159.
Giddings fam., 102.
 Giddings, 10, 26, 37, 43, 71, 82, 88, 113, 146, 148, 154.
Gilbert fam., 83.
 Gilbert, 99, 108, 128, 152, 153, 154.
 Gillout, 143.
Glover fam., 103.
 Glover, 58, 59, 65, 66, 128, 155.
 Gloucester Alms House, 152.
 Gloucester Artillery, 153.
 Gloucester, 1, 2, 3, 6, 12, 13, 35, 38, 43, 47, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 72, 90, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106, 107, 108, 109, 111, 112, 113, 114, 119, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 159, 161.
 Gloucester, 6, 7, 20.
 Glosster, 2, 3.
 Gloster, 69.
 Glouster, 5.
Gorden fam., 101.
 Gordon, 154.
 Gorham, 35, 48, 143, 147, 154.
 Governor's Hill, 148.
 Gould, 130.
Goss fam., 111, 112.
 Goss, 79, 157.
Goodridge fam., 82, 92.
 Goodridge, 35, 82, 92, 118, 161.
 Goodrich, 67, 116.
 Gosnold, 64.
 Goldwaithe, 68.
 Goodwin, 130.
Gott fam., 158-159.
 Gott, 29, 84, 86, 89, 99, 106.
Godfrey fam., 81.
 Godfrey, 81.
 Grand Bank, 73.
 Great Britain, 124.
 Grand Banks, 136, 140.
Greenleaf fam., 130.
 Greenland, 14.
Grant fam., 94.
 Grant, 94.
Griffin fam., 73, 78, 79, 80.
 Griffen, 63, 64, 65, 137, 138, 143, 154.
 Groves, 106.
Greley fam., 160.
 Gray, 26.
Grimes fam., 115.
Grover fam., 97, 116.
 Grover, 9, 10, 11, 12, 19, 24, 25, 27, 43, 44, 46, 47, 51, 54, 55, 56, 61, 62, 70, 116, 121, 132, 133, 155.
 Gulf Stream, 26, 154.
Gullison fam., 105.
 Gunpowder plot, anniversary of, 63.
 Guilpool, 128.
Gutridge fam., 82.
 Gutridge, 14.
 Harvard College, 76.
 Harbor, Fox, 105.
Hardy fam., 93.
 Hardy, 102, 131.
Hanling fam., 122.
Harris fam., 160, 161.
 Harris, 97.
Hale fam., 129.
 Hale, 107, 157.
 Halifax, 19, 46, 72, 94, 120, 150, 152.
 Hatch, 6.
 Hadley, 4, 11, 14, 84, 94, 135, 157.
 Hadlock, 30, 133, 160.
 Hardgrave, 112.
 Harkins, 14.
 Hampton, 6, 13, 15.
 Hammons, 94.

- Hammond, 115.
 Hammonds, 113.
 Hampshire County, 125.
 Haskins, 153.
Hall fam., 117.
 Hall, 15.
 Harbor frozen to the Ten Pound Is. in
 1752, 24.
 Hayes, 147.
 Hamilton, 83.
 Hampton, N. H., 134.
 Haverhill, 15, 16, 17, 33, 34, 78, 80, 94,
 97, 129, 138.
 Harraden, 79, 83, 101, 103, 111, 114, 149,
 155, 158.
Hawes fam., 117.
 Halibut Point, 155, 157, 159.
 Haverhill, 118.
Haskell fam., 73, 81.
 Haskell, 4, 13, 17, 18, 24, 26, 30, 38, 43,
 52, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 63, 69, 81,
 95, 106, 107, 114, 115, 117, 120, 128, 136,
 139, 150, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158,
 159, 160, 161.
 Henderson, 75, 131.
Heberd fam., 112.
 Hedan, 75.
Heus } fam., 108, 109.
Huse }
 Henry, 4.
Heyden } fam., 119.
Hidden }
Herring, fam., 100.
 Herring, 30.
Herrick fam., 106.
 Herrick, 106, 150, 151, 158, 160.
Hilton fam., 89, 90.
 Hilton, 90, 135.
 Hibbard, 63.
 Hibbert, 112.
 Hills Mills, 148.
 Hill, Governor's, 148.
 Hillier, 64.
Higgins fam., 113.
 Higgins, 46, 136.
Hidden } fam., 119.
Heyden }
 Hiddens, 14, 45.
 Houghton, 46.
Hoppin fam., 81.
 Hoppin, 41.
Honors fam., 128.
 Honnors, 29, 45, 57, 130.
 Honors, 81.
 Holeman, 101.
Holyman fam., 101.
Howard fam., 108-116.
 Howard, 33.
 Hollis, 60.
 Hoole, 46.
 Hooper, 117.
 House, Watch, 83.
 Hough fam., 155.
 Hough, 75.
Holland fam., 130.
 Holland, 123.
 Honorable Court, 81.
 Hodgkins' Cove, 83, 86, 96.
 Hodgkins fam., 70.
 Hodgkins, 31, 70, 86, 96, 101, 102, 112, 113
 Hogdon, 46, 49.
 Hodges, 134.
 Hobson, 34.
 Humphrey, 4.
 Humphery, 78.
 Hunter fam., 97.
 Hughes, 131.
 Hutchings, 77.
 Huttin, 139.
 Huger, 17.
 Hubbard, 105.
Hul fam., 115.
 Huntress, 118.
Inghalls fam., 127.
 Ingalls, 106.
 Ingersol, 47, 75, 86, 90, 95, 114, 116.
 Ingersoll, 11, 31, 33, 34, 35, 42, 46, 47, 86,
 90, 95, 122, 132, 133.
 Indian, 153.
 Indians, 88, 90, 91, 92, 100, 101, 102, 105,
 122, 130, 135.
 Indian War, 2, 68.
 Intemperance, 156.
 Ipswich, 2, 6, 7, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 23,
 30, 35, 38, 49, 51, 63, 72, 78, 79, 80, 83,
 85, 88, 92, 96, 98, 101, 102, 104, 108, 110,
 111, 112, 115, 120, 121, 124, 130, 132, 133,
 140, 159.
 Ireland, 75, 124.
 Ireland, Sligo, 129.
 Island, 83.

- Island, Milk, 87.
 Island, Thatcher's, 138.
 Island, Deer, 86.
 Island, Sable, 99, 120.
 Isle of Sable, 24, 75, 82.
 Isle Nevis, 137.
 Isle of Shoals, 82, 136.
 Island of Cap Aux, 64.
 Isle of Cuba, 56.
 Island, Ten Pound, 56.
 Island of Antigua, 109.
 Illinois, Quincy, 158.

 Jaundice, 80.
Jacques fam., 128.
 Jacques, 14, 28, 126, 153.
 Jaques, 10, 15, 32, 38, 39, 45, 47, 48, 51, 56,
 62, 63, 64.
 Jacobs, 154.
 Jacquish, 8, 10.
Jackson fam., 118.
 Jackson, 58, 59.
Jenkins fam., 100.
Jefford fam., 105.
 Jeffords, 97.
 Jeffries' Ledge, 157.
 Jeff's, 154.
Jewett fam., 118.
 Jewett, 6, 16, 61.
 Jewet, 30, 55.
 Journal, 86.
Joslyn fam., 133.
 Joslyn, 90, 109, 117
 Josline, 89, 113.
 Jorlin, 46.
 Joseline, 89.
 Jolslyn, 90.
 Joslin, 36.
 Jumper, 113, 114, 145, 155.

Kenneby } fam., 108.
Canneby }
 Kennebec, 12.
Kelsey fam., 120.
 Kettle, 70.
 Kettle Cove, 30, 57, 63, 85.
 Kettle Island, 83.
 Kellam, 83.
 Kenrick, 77.
Kendall fam., 113.
 Kelley, 61.

 Kent, 70, 101, 104.
 Killed on Privateer, 73.
 Kidvel, 117.
 King, 133.
 Kittfield, 117.
 Kittery, 29, 33, 34, 35, 56.
Kingsberry fam., 113.
Killam fam., 109.
 Kingsbury, 115.
 Killam, 83.
Kinsman fam., 124.
 Kinsman, 96.
Kinnicum fam., 89, 124.
 Knights fam., 118, 119.
 Knight fam., 113, 119.
 Knight, 153, 158.
 Knowlton, 103.
Kuerville } fam., 117.
Quitvil }

 Larrimore Galley, 82.
 Lake George, 134.
 Lake George, Fort taken there, 45.
Langsford fam., 96.
 Langsford, 157.
 Laightons, 9.
 Lambert, 157.
 Lancaster, 147, 154.
 Lapham, 111.
 Latter, 59, 60.
Lane fam., 73, 74, 80, 83, 84, 89, 91, 92.
 Lane, 24, 26, 30, 37, 51, 83, 84, 89, 91, 92,
 96, 105, 106, 120, 140, 145, 146, 147, 149,
 154, 161.
 Lane's Cove, 157.
 Le Beau Port, 64.
 Letter from Rev. John Emerson, 2.
 Letter of Gov. Endicott to Gov. Winthrop,
 64.
 Leavitt, 38.
Lee fam., 98.
 Lee, 27, 122, 143.
 Ledge, 157.
 Lewiston, 106.
 Leicester, 147.
 Leach, 85, 150.
Leighton fam., 132.
 Leighton, 39, 43, 157.
 Library, catalogue of Rev. John White's, 4.
 Lightning, 134.
 Liverpool, 137.

- Lisbon, 28, 40, 44, 46, 55, 134, 135, 136.
 137.
 Lister, 66.
 Linzee, 77.
 Livermore, 54.
 Litchfield, N. H., 157.
 Little River, 94.
Littlehale fam., 113.
 Littlehale, 96, 116, 122.
 Littlehales, 7.
 Littlefield, 118.
 Lindsey, 146.
 Lost at Sea, 73, 89, 92.
 Long Island, 72.
 Lovewell, 105.
 Louisburg, 92, 128.
 Lobster Cove, 107, 153.
 Lord, 50, 115.
 London, 105, 144.
 Low, 27, 86, 96, 101, 104, 108, 120, 133,
 137, 139, 143, 144, 147, 148, 158.
Lurvey fam., 85, 89.
 Lurvey, 89.
Lufkin fam., 156.
 Lufkin, 80, 94, 104, 118, 161.
 Lyde, 144.
 Lyman, 12, 35.
 March of Gen. Shirley in 1752 to Niagara,
 37.
 March of Gen. Johnson in 1752 to Crown
 Point, 37.
 Marblehead, 49, 85, 86, 108, 115, 117, 129,
 132, 136, 138, 139, 140, 148.
 Massachusetts, 144.
 Massachusetts Colony, 63.
 Massachusetts Bay, 87, 88.
 Manchester, 39, 42, 45, 57, 95, 97, 113, 117,
 119.
 Maine, 71, 86, 92, 107, 146, 161.
 Maine, New Gloucester, 92, 98, 105, 108,
 116, 117, 119, 120, 158.
 Maine, Scarborough, 154.
 Maine, Lewiston, 106.
 Maine, Minot, 158.
 Maine, North Yarmouth, 107.
 Maine, Freeport, 128, 156.
 Maine, Augusta, 111.
 Maine, Pownalborough, 120.
 Maine, Sedgwick, 107.
 Maine, Danville, 111.
 Mains, 101.
 Manakeset River, 107.
 Marlboro, 47.
 Marlborough, 27, 41, 62.
MacFederick fam., 118.
 Macphedris, 161.
Macoy fam., 115.
 Maccarty, 68.
Macculloch fam., 114.
Marsh fam., 109, 112.
 Marsh, 92.
Mattocks } fam., 115.
Maddox }
 Maratt, 133.
 Mannaken, 129.
 Martinico, 135.
Matchet fam., 116.
 Matchetts, 27.
 Manly, 147.
 Marshall, 104, 127.
Marchant fam., 98.
 Martin, 39, 103, 113.
Manning fam., 132.
 Maryland, 130.
 Maryland, Baltimore, 156.
 Margaret's Bay, 87, 88.
 Mather, 1.
Mariner fam., 84.
 Mason, 104, 127, 147.
 Magan, 146.
 Masters, 143.
 Maxwell, 137.
McAfee fam., 94.
McClinch fam., 124.
 McFedrix, 47.
 McKean, 140.
 Menu of dinner in 1751, 9.
 Merritt, 137.
 Merrill, 138.
 Messerve, 53, 58.
Messervey fam., 115.
 Messervey, 53, 60.
 Medford, 5.
 Mecom, 53.
 Merchant, 51, 52, 84, 86, 98, 160.
 Mill Prison, Eng., 85, 152.
 Mill Prison, 68, 71, 72, 74, 85.
 Minot, 89.
 Minot, Me., 158.
 Middle street, 77, 86.
Middleton fam., 118.

- Milbury* fam., 89.
 Michel, 152.
Millens fam., 128.
 Milton, 148.
 Milk Island, 87, 154.
 Milk Island Bar, 154.
 Millett, 66, 93, 98.
 Millet, 4, 51, 85, 88, 95, 123, 128, 132, 154, 160.
Morgan fam., 84, 95, 120, 128.
 Morgan, 84, 143, 150, 156, 160.
Mogride fam., 102.
 Mogride, 121.
 Mogridge, 120.
 Mobile, 80.
 Montreal, 135.
 Mower, 130.
 Morse, 152.
Moore fam., 115.
 Moore, 51, 99.
 Moor, 56.
 Moody, 13, 14, 20, 23, 31, 33, 104.
 Murphy, 152.
 Murray, 140.
 Murrell, 118, 120.

Nason fam., 99.
 Navigator, 83.
Newbury fam., 84.
 Newbury, 10, 12, 35, 83, 84, 104, 129, 130, 132, 152, 159.
 Newbury bar, 154.
 New England, 2, 64, 94.
 Newfane, Vt., 116.
 Newburyport, 5, 71, 138, 156.
 News Letter, Boston, 139.
 New settlers, 82.
 Newman, 132.
Newcomb fam., 131.
 Newcomb, 63, 93.
Nelson fam., 97.
 Nelson, 94.
 Newfoundland, 136.
 Neuter-French, 133, 134.
 Nevis Isle, 137.
 Newhall, 55, 58.
 Newport, 5.
 Neck, Elwell's, 83.
 New Rowley, 63.
 New Hampshire, 134, 145.
 New Hampshire, Durham, 116.
 New Hampshire, Exeter, 109.
 New Hampshire, Sundown, 97.
 New Hampshire, Litchfield, 157.
 New Gloucester, Me., 71, 73, 74, 92, 98, 100, 105, 108, 116, 117, 119, 120, 158.
 News, Gloucester, 132.
 Niagara, Gen. Shirley's march, 37.
 Nickles, 137.
 North Yarmouth, Me., 107.
 North Shore, 157.
 Northwood, 153.
 Northfield, 97.
 Northampton, 125.
 North Carolina, 129.
 Nova Scotia, 134.
 Noyes, 135.
Noble fam., 131.
 Noble, 154.
 Norman's Woe Rock, 110.
 Norton, 117.
Norwood fam., 66, 67.
 Norwood, 10, 83, 89, 97, 99, 121, 155, 160.
 North Carolina, Elizabeth City, 156.

Oakes fam., 114, 132.
 Ohio, 37, 97.
 Omece, 128.
 Order of General Court to fishermen, 69, 72.
 Organ, 42.
 Osmond, 41.
 Oswego, 43.
 Osborne, 27.
 Osgood, 42.
 Owl's Head, 90.

 Parish, Sandy Bay, 111.
Paterson fam., 131.
 Paterson, 40, 41.
Patee fam., 94.
 Pattee, 94.
 Payne, 42, 43.
 Page, 109.
Parkskee fam., 90.
 Patriot, 77.
Palfrey fam., 128.
 Palfrey, 44.
 Parsley, 121.
 Parliament British, 122.
 Patch, 56.
 Parkers, 8, 12.

- Parkman, 110, 111, 152.
Parsons fam., 70, 144.
 Parsons, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 15, 16, 18,
 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31,
 32, 34, 36, 37, 39, 43, 45, 49, 50, 51, 52,
 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 59, 61, 63, 70, 71, 76, 82,
 87, 88, 92, 102, 104, 107, 108, 115, 117,
 118, 119, 123, 125, 126, 130, 132, 138,
 143, 144, 147, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156,
 158, 160.
Parsons, Ensign, 143.
 Petition, 81, 129.
 Pensioner. Revolutionary, 85.
 Peter Mud's Neck, 73.
Peters fam., 118.
Penny fam., 100.
 Penny, 89, 129.
Pennill fam., 98.
 Peabody, 160.
 Pew, 156.
 Peteshall, 119.
 Peeker, 5, 17, 19, 27, 33, 42.
Perkins fam., 112.
 Perkins, 9, 10, 47, 69.
 Perished, 80, 87.
 Perigo, 43.
 Pepperell, 35.
 Perring, 8, 9.
Peters fam., 101.
Pearce fam., 90, 92.
 Pearce, 47, 116, 147, 148, 153.
Phips } fam., 30, 120.
Phipps }
 Phips, 3.
Phillips fam., 96.
 Phillips, 16, 17, 96, 138.
 Philips, 8.
 Phelps, 157.
 Philadelphia, 75, 132.
Pearson fam., 120.
 Piscataway, 12.
 Pirates, 82.
 Pickman, 77.
Pierce fam., 90.
 Pierce, 48, 52, 56, 79, 90, 113.
 Pigeon Cove, 102, 155.
 Pigeon Hill, 160.
 Plymouth, 72.
 Plymouth, England, 74.
Plats fam., 114.
 Pleasant Point, 130.
 Plummer, 14, 15, 28, 31, 34, 43, 61, 77, 115,
 123, 135, 142, 143, 155, 157.
 Plumer, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 14.
 Plaisted, 39, 40.
 Post, Boston, 132.
 Porter, 49, 130.
 Port Royal, 90, 92.
 Pownalborough, 135.
 Pownalborough, Me., 120.
 Porpoise Cape, 138.
 Portsmouth, 35.
 Portsmouth lighthouse, 157.
Powel fam., 130.
 Powell, 68.
 Portugal, 40.
 Pottle, 19.
 Portland, 148.
Pollard fam., 109.
Poland fam., 98, 133.
 Pool, 16, 31, 34, 39, 50, 67, 98, 135, 144,
 151, 155, 159, 160.
 Port Le Beau, 64.
 Pool, Ensign, 144.
 Probate Records, 82, 85, 92.
 Presumpscot River, 114.
 Province, 114, 122, 125, 131, 134, 137.
 Pring, 64.
 Preble, 11.
Pride fam., 89.
Preson fam., 116.
 Procter, 143.
 Prentice, 75.
 Prince, 90, 94, 114, 115, 124, 132.
 Pulcifer, 56, 95.
 Quebec, 43, 48.
 Quelch, 82.
 Quincy, 144.
 Quincy, Ill., 158.
Quitvil } fam., 117.
Kuetville }
 Quionhaurence, 64.
Rand fam., 131.
 Rand, 36, 51, 139.
 Rams, 14.
Randall fam., 92, 100, 108.
 Randall, 55, 97, 109, 116, 117.
 Ray, 15, 41.
 Records, Probate, 82.
 Records, Wenham, 159.

- Regiment, 6th, 143.
 Regiment, Col. Sargent's, 86.
 Rede, 7.
 Reed, 138.
Reading fam., 89, 160.
Redling fam., 116-117.
 Reddin, 155.
 Redington, 138.
Rea fam., 130.
 Rea, 36, 37, 41.
 Revolution, 77.
 Revolutionary War, 80, 85, 86, 87, 93, 129, 145, 148, 152, 157.
 Rebellion, War of, 120.
 Rhode Island, 81.
 River, Chebacco, 67.
 River, St. Georges, 131.
 River, Mankeset, 107.
 Riverdale, 134.
Ricknor } fam., 96.
Rickner }
 Richmond, 122.
 Riggs, *alias* Ridgell, 109.
 Riggs, 79, 80, 82, 88, 89, 94, 100, 101, 108, 112, 118, 123, 134, 135.
Rigel fam., 109.
 Ridgell, 109.
 Ring, 71, 112, 130, 134.
 Robinson, 25, 32, 47, 55, 65, 79, 85, 87, 88, 94, 100, 101, 112, 119, 124, 128, 133, 156.
 Robbins, Ensign, 143.
 Robbins, 107.
 Rockport, 120, 160.
 Rockport Directory, 113.
 Rose Bank, 78.
 Rocks, Cohasset, 152.
 Rock, Norman's Woe, 110.
 Rochester, 77.
 Rolfe, 55.
 Roxbury, 19, 68.
 Royal, Port, 90, 92.
Rogers fam., 150.
 Rogers, 7, 9, 10, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 27, 28, 29, 31, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 41, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 51, 53, 55, 56, 59, 60, 61, 63, 68, 77, 86, 125, 136, 142, 143, 144, 153.
Rollins fam., 95.
 Rollins, 95.
Roberts fam., 68.
 Roberts, 73, 98, 105, 107, 161.
 Roberts, Ensign, 143.
 Rowly, 92.
 Rowley, 6, 8, 15, 16, 75, 78, 92, 103, 157.
 Row, 19, 27, 32, 42, 82, 88, 89, 93, 96, 100, 103, 114, 118, 131.
 Rowe, 46, 52, 55, 72, 131, 135, 144, 151, 154, 157, 158, 160.
Rust fam., 94.
 Rust, 30, 71, 108, 150.
 Russ, 52.
 Rutford, 133.
 Ryerson, 74.
 Sayward, 4, 7, 19, 31, 45, 49, 50, 76, 88, 89, 108.
Savery fam., 108.
 Savery, 45.
 Sayers, 9.
Saville fam., 101.
 Saville, 158.
 Sanborn, 158.
 Salisbury, 152.
 Sandown, 138.
 Sanday Bay, 80, 86, 96.
 Sandy Bay, 86, 96, 97, 99, 113, 121, 151, 154, 155.
 Sandy Bay Parish, 111.
 Sawyer, 26, 27, 34, 35, 41, 45, 46, 48, 49, 61, 62, 71, 83, 84, 87, 88, 96, 116, 152, 155.
 Salem, 4, 5, 17, 35, 38, 76, 77, 83, 93, 96, 103, 124, 129, 132, 137, 138, 151, 154, 158.
 Sable Island, 24, 90, 99, 120, 137.
 Sable Cape, 90.
Sanford fam., 95.
 Saltonstall, 77.
Sargent fam., 66, 68, 161.
 Sargent, 2, 13, 14, 25, 26, 27, 28, 32, 35, 38, 39, 41, 43, 51, 54, 63, 69, 71, 75, 76, 81, 82, 88, 105, 117, 123, 130, 132, 142, 143, 149, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161.
 Sargeant, 10, 11, 14, 15, 20.
 Sargent Regiment, 86.
Sadler fam., 92.
 Sadler, 91.
 Sadler's Run, 114.
 Saunders, 7, 10, 12, 19, 44, 45, 122, 134.
Sanders fam., 74-78.
 Sanders, 14, 36, 40, 44, 45, 47, 50, 52, 53, 57, 59, 63, 86, 104, 110, 113, 121, 124, 135, 147, 148, 152, 155.
 School, First, 87.
 Scotland, 35.

- Schooner, 94.
 Scarborough, 52.
 Scarborough, Me., 154.
Scott fam., 92.
 Scott, 92.
 Scituate, 100, 107, 117, 140.
 Sermon of Rev. Samuel Chandler on
 Thanksgiving Day, 6.
 Sedgwick, Me., 107.
 Seargeants, 7.
 Selectmen, 81.
 Second Church, 85.
 Second Parish, 85, 94, 95.
 Settlers, New, 82.
 Severy, 28, 49, 58, 108.
Sewall fam., 117.
 Sewall, 14, 82.
 Sewell, 82.
 Ship Building, 74.
 Shipwright, 75.
 Shortwell, 18.
 Sheldon, 114.
 Sherritt, 78.
 Shaw, 103, 105.
 Sheepcot, 137.
 Shaftoo, 158.
 Shoals, Isles of, 82, 137.
Simerton fam., 113.
 Simes, 49.
 Sight of Aurora Borealis, 61.
 Silvester, 138.
 Sloops, 88, 89.
 Sligo, Ireland, 129.
 Smallman, 90.
 Small-pox, 75, 87, 91, 94, 114, 151, 155.
Smith fam., 115.
 Smith, 4, 11, 26, 27, 32, 33, 34, 35, 41, 45, 47,
 53, 56, 59, 62, 65, 69, 97, 105, 108, 118,
 139, 142, 143, 144, 148, 150, 152, 155, 158,
 160.
 Snake, 111.
 Snowstorm, 121.
 Smoke, 93.
Somes fam., 150.
 Somes, 27, 31, 42, 46, 49, 55, 56, 63, 81,
 87, 89, 98, 105, 114, 120, 133, 149, 153,
 154.
 Spain, 123.
 Spaniards, 135.
 Springer, 74, 83, 103.
 Spring Cove, 116.
 Squam Parish, 114.
 Squam Church, 112.
 Squam Woods, 156.
 Squam Hill, 156.
 Squam, 10, 15, 31, 35, 37, 40, 44, 50, 51, 52,
 56, 63, 78, 79, 80, 81, 93, 97, 99, 103,
 111, 133, 137, 142, 149, 157.
 Star, evening, 119.
 Star, blazing, 119.
 Stickney, 138.
Stenckfield fam., 120.
 Storm, terrible, 110.
 Stanford fam., 101.
 Stonington, 107.
 Stearns, 40.
 Sturbridge, Mass., 76.
 Staples, 120, 121.
 Still, 2.
 Stillman, 160.
Steele fam., 115, 116.
 Steel, 116.
 Studley, 66.
 St. John, 137.
 St. John's, N. F., 154.
 St. Martins, 140.
 St. Georges River, 131.
 St. Petersburg, Russia, 76.
 St. Kuts, 135.
Stockbridge fam., 86, 120.
 Stockbridge, 107.
Stockwell fam., 94.
 Stanwood, 53, 54, 67, 70, 99, 100, 102, 106,
 116, 123, 150, 154, 159.
 Stewart, 49, 112.
 Stuart, 43.
 Steward, 132.
Stone fam., 92, 120, 121, 161.
 Stone, 65, 132.
 Stephens, 65.
Stacy fam., 115.
 Stacy, 7, 9, 10, 13, 14, 22, 25, 27, 33, 34,
 37, 49, 50, 130.
 Stevens, 87, 92, 93, 143, 147.
Stevens fam., 104.
 Stevens, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17,
 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30,
 31, 33, 35, 40, 42, 43, 45, 46, 49, 52, 53,
 54, 55, 56, 57, 61, 65, 66, 74, 75, 77, 87,
 92, 93, 97, 107, 108, 110, 113, 115, 117,
 120, 154, 158, 159, 160.
 Sundown, N. H., 97.

- Swain, 37, 38.
 Sweet, 160.
 Sylvester, 139.
- Tandy* fam., 103.
Tainer fam., 85.
 Taylor, 155.
 Tax, 151, 153.
 Tax, Province, 132.
 Tax collector's diligence rewarded, 157.
Tappan fam., 108.
 Tappan, 16, 17, 36, 57.
 Tappen, 51.
 Tarr, 27, 29, 31, 39, 84, 94, 99, 105, 106, 111, 113, 114, 121, 129, 144, 155, 158.
Tarbox fam., 107, 108.
 Tarbox, 19, 23, 29, 33, 48, 60, 130, 159.
 Taylor, 45.
 Tenny, 8.
 Temperance, 77.
 Temperance Committee, 156.
Tewksberry fam., 117.
 Tewksbury, 122.
 Ten Pound Island, 24, 56.
 Thunder, 133.
 Thanksgiving sermon of Rev. Samuel Chandler, 6.
 Thanksgiving Day appointed for success in War, 55.
Thomas fam., 103.
 Thomas, 84.
 Thorndike, 89, 116.
 Thacher, 157.
 Thatcher's Island, 138.
Thurston fam., 106-107.
 Thurston, 74, 106, 153, 158.
 Third Church, 117.
 Thompson, 97.
 Town Parish, 104.
Travis fam., 109.
 Travis, 34.
Trask fam., 103.
 Trask, 83, 151.
True fam., 120, 121.
 True, 102.
 Training-field, 102.
 Travers, 109.
 Tucker, 89, 97, 100, 118, 119.
 Turner, 117.
Tyler fam., 95.
 Tyler, 15, 60, 134.
- United States Army, 156.
 Udal, 66.
Uran fam., 95.
- Varrel* fam., 110.
 Varrel, 94.
 Varrell, 51, 94.
Vaughn fam., 112.
 Vetch, 90, 91.
 Venson, 67, 68, 72.
 Vernon, 76.
 Vermont, 116, 156.
 Vermont, Wells, 97.
 Vermont, Newfane, 116.
 Villars, 86.
 Villum, 92, 93.
 Vinson's Cove, 86, 116.
 Vineyard, 80.
 Virginia, 25, 31, 136.
 Voyage of Champlain, 64.
- Wadsworth, 5.
 Walker, 29.
Walklate fam., 100.
 Walklate, 134.
 Watts, 126, 134, 155.
 Wallis, 10, 27, 105.
 Wallace, 155.
 Walley, 10, 38, 55.
 Warren, 108.
 War, at Boston, 41.
 War. Committee of, 131.
 War. Indian, 2, 68.
 War. 1812, 145.
 War. Revolutionary, 80, 86, 87, 93, 120, 129, 145, 152, 157.
Warner fam., 112.
 Warner, 7, 8, 11, 12, 13, 14, 23, 25, 29, 35, 46, 54, 56, 60, 115, 143, 144, 147, 148.
 Washington, Gen., 145, 146, 148.
 Watch-house, 83.
 Watkins, 102.
 Wear, 6.
 Wears, 15.
Webb fam., 123.
 Webber, 4, 34, 43, 48, 87, 158.
Webster fam., 112.
 Webster, 12, 71, 151.
 Welch, 132.
Welcome fam., 129.
 Wenham, 4, 37, 38, 65, 95, 130, 158.
 Wenham's records, 159.

- Wells* fam., 105, 106.
Wells, Me., 97.
West, 41.
West India, 80.
West Indies, 110, 136, 139.
West Parish, 82, 95, 133.
Weymouth, Mass., 161.
Westway fam., 118.
Wharf, 89.
Whale Cove, 151.
Wheeler fam., 102.
Wheeler, 26, 46, 51, 54, 112, 131.
Wheelwright, 152.
Whipple, 6.
Whiston fam., 90.
Whiston, 98.
Whittemore, 47, 49, 53, 54, 137, 139, 143, 148, 160.
Whitams, 12.
Whitfield, 35.
Whiting fam., 129.
Whittrede fam., 98.
White fam., 99, 128.
White, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 40, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 56, 122, 123, 124, 127, 129, 157.
Wise fam., 80, 84.
Wise, 4, 84, 99, 113.
Williams fam., 83, 85, 99.
Williams, 8, 30, 34, 50, 54, 100, 114, 134.
William, Fort taken, 45.
Winthrop, 2, 6, 64, 80.
Wilson fam., 120, 121.
Wilson, 113, 114, 119.
Winslow fam., 95.
Winslow, 95, 130.
Witt, 56.
Wibirds, 6, 35.
Winter fam., 119.
Winter, 55, 56.
Winenet Ferry, 17.
Wigglesworth, 12, 38, 49.
Wind, Gale of, 100.
Wind-mill, 115.
Wind-mill Hill, 115.
Witham, 8, 9, 11, 13, 15, 16, 22, 23, 24, 37, 46, 49, 53, 60, 62, 75, 76, 78, 92, 97, 113, 137, 139, 160.
Winnery fam., 118.
Woodbury fam., 73, 81, 83, 84.
Woodbury, 4, 71, 72, 81, 84, 106, 123, 129, 143, 152, 155.
Wood fam., 98.
Woods, 8.
Woodhouse, 36.
Woodward, 7, 9, 10, 11, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 31, 33, 36, 42, 50, 52, 53, 59, 60, 70, 112.
Wooten } fam., 94, 95.
Wotten }
Wotten, 20, 23, 24.
Wonsen fam., 99.
Wonson, 84, 116.
Worcester, 60, 62, 147.
Worley fam., 129.
Wyatt, 5.
Wyeth, 137.
Yarmouth, 98.
Young fam., 93.
Young, 48, 115, 154.
Younger fam., 131.
York, Ensign, 143.
York, Me., 104.
Yorke, 90.
York, 7, 10, 11, 13, 14, 16, 20, 28, 35, 63, 89, 93, 113, 123.

THE SALEM PRESS

Established in 1866 as the Institute Press, afterward operated by F. W. Putnam & Co., is now operated by THE SALEM PRESS PUBLISHING AND PRINTING COMPANY.

We do the best of genealogical work, being especially equipped for that character of work, and respectfully solicit correspondence with authors of town histories, genealogies, etc.

We carry in stock various lines of blanks useful to genealogists and are always glad to supply samples.

We operate our own bindery and are able to handle any work. Our prices for printing and binding are as low as those of any first-class house.

We constantly have on hand Genealogies, Town Histories, etc., left with us for exchange for works of like character. Send a list of your wants and duplicates.

We undertake genealogical researches, and have a large staff of experienced searchers.

The Salem Press Publishing & Printing Co.,

200 DERBY STREET, SALEM, MASS.

HENRY WHEATLAND, President.

EBEN PUTNAM, Treasurer.

THE SALEM PRESS PUBLICATIONS.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS to the History of Gloucester.

By JOHN J. BABSON.

Part I.—Early Settlers. pp. 94.	~~2-00~~
Part II.—Early Settlers (continued) With an appendix containing indexes to Parts I and II. pp. 184.	1 50
Bound together in cloth.	~~3-75~~

5.00

SALEM WITCHCRAFT IN OUTLINE. By CAROLINE E. UPHAM.

Cloth, pp. 171. Illustrated. <i>Second Edition.</i>	1 00
On heavy paper, wide margins:	
Cloth, ...	5 00
Leather, ...	10 00
<i>Only 50 copies printed from type.</i>	

PRIMITIVE INDUSTRY. By CHARLES C. ABBOTT, M.D.

Illustrated. pp. 560. Cloth, ...	3 50
--	------

"Dr. Abbott has given a most valuable account of the inhabitants of Eastern America previous to contact with the white race. Every archæological student needs this work. It is profusely illustrated."

SALEM PRESS HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL RECORD.

A quarterly magazine devoted to the interests of history and genealogy. Per annum, ...	1 50
--	------

MARRIAGE INTENTIONS of the Town of Salem. 1708-1760.

In paper, ...	75
Cloth, ...	1 00

CONCISE WHIST.

A small 72 pp. book, containing the latest and best rules for playing American Whist. Cloth, ...	75
--	----

"This little book not only tells what to do in doubtful cases, but contains an admirable reference table of leads. To the beginner it is invaluable; to the true whist player a handy companion."

HISTORY OF THE SALEM LIGHT INFANTRY. 1805-1890.

By MAJOR GEO. M. WHIPPLE.	1 50
-----------------------------------	------

"Major Whipple has recorded the history of this well-known organization in the most interesting manner. A full list of members, present and past, of the active and veteran corps is included in the appendix."

* * * *

THE SALEM PRESS PUBLISHING AND PRINTING COMPANY,

Publishers of Historical, Genealogical and Scientific Works,

PRINTERS AND BOOK-BINDERS,

200 DERBY STREET, SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS, U.S.A.

NORTHEAST

LIBRARY BINDING CO. INC.

Oct. 1979

MEDFORD, MASS.

